

Descendants of Richard Ferguson

(This contains material from many sources,
and should be used only as a guide to research.
If you use or post any of this material, please credit
The Database of Dr. Paul Douglas Cole, Kingston, Ontario.)

First Generation

1. **Richard Ferguson** was born about 1698 in prob. New York State.

Richard married **Eleanor Green?**. Eleanor was born about 1700 in prob. New York State.

They had the following children:

- 2 M i. **John Ferguson**.
- + 3 M ii. **Sgt Richard Ferguson U.E.** was born about 1728 and died about 1791.
- + 4 M iii. **Farrington Ferguson** was born about 1730 and died before 1799.
- 5 M iv. **Elijah Ferguson**.
- + 6 F v. **Rachel Ferguson** was born about 1734.
- 7 M vi. **Charles Ferguson**.
- 8 M vii. **Jeremiah Ferguson**.
- + 9 M viii. **Jonathan Ferguson** was born about 1740.

Second Generation

3. **Sgt Richard Ferguson U.E.** (Richard) was born about 1728 in New York?. He died about 1791 in PE Co. Ont.

Richard married **Rachel** about 1750 in New York, USA. Rachel was born about 1735 in prob. New York State.

They had the following children:

- + 10 M i. **Jacob Ferguson U.E.** was born about 1754 and died before 1812.
- 11 F ii. **Phoebe Ferguson** was born in 1759 and was christened on Sep 9 1759 in Rombout Presbyterian.

- 12 M iii. **Lt. Israel Ferguson U.E.** was born about 1761 in Mohawk Valley, NY, USA. He died in Jan 1790 in Belleville, Thurlow, Ont and was buried in Taylor Burying Ground, Belleville, Ont.
Israel married **Nancy Singleton**, daughter of _____ Singleton.
- 13 M iv. **Ensign Richard Ferguson U.E.** was born on Dec 23 1762. He died on Jul 21 1842 in Elizabethtown (Brockville), Ont and was buried in Maitland, Augusta Twp. Richard married (1) **Frederica Grant** in 1784 in St-Jean, PQ. The marriage ended in divorce. Frederica was born about 1765. She died on Aug 9 1847 in Cobourg, Ont.
Richard also married (2) **Clarissa Sherwood**, daughter of Reuben Sherwood and Persis Lindsay, in 1823 in Ogdensburg, NY. Clarissa was born in 1800. She died in 1890.
- + 14 M v. **Capt Farrington Ferguson U.E.** was born about 1765 and died in 1842.
- + 15 F vi. **Millicent Ferguson U.E.** was born on May 4 1766 and died on Apr 7 1829.
- + 16 M vii. **Arra Ferguson U.E.** was born on Sep 23 1769 and died on Feb 28 1858.
- + 17 M viii. **Rozel Ferguson U.E.** was born in 1773 and died in 1852.
- + 18 F ix. **Rachel Ferguson U.E.** was born in 1782 and died in 1859.

4. **Farrington Ferguson** (Richard) was born about 1730. He died before 1799.

Farrington married **Rachel Green**, daughter of Richard Green and Catarina Winne, on Jul 18 1754 in Dutch Ref. Ch. Poughkeepsie, NY. Rachel was born about 1735 in possibly Poughkeepsie. She died about 1790.

They had the following children:

- 19 F i. **Eleanor Ferguson** was born on Feb 25 1756 in Dutchess Co, NY and was christened on Jun 26 1757. She died on Jun 8 1830.
Eleanor married **Isaac Vail**.
- + 20 M ii. **Charles Ferguson** was born about 1760 and died in 1838.
- + 21 F iii. **Catherine Ferguson** was christened on May 25 1760.
- 22 F iv. **Rachel Ferguson**.
Rachel married **Chauncey Losee** on Sep 16 1780 in Hopewell.
- 23 F v. **Anna Ferguson**.
Anna married **?William Baldwin**.
- + 24 F vi. **Jane Ferguson**.
- 25 M vii. **Farrington Ferguson** was born about 1770.
Farrington married **Marium Bogardus**.

26 F viii. **Hannah Ferguson.**
Hannah married **David Dorland** on Nov 2 1800 in Fishkill.

27 M ix. **Richard Ferguson.**
Richard married **Wait Gidley**, daughter of Jonathan Gidley and Mary Hall. Wait was born on Dec 11 1787.

6. **Rachel Ferguson** (Richard) was born about 1734.

Rachel married **Arie Blandina DeLong**, son of Jonas DeLange and Blandina Peersen. Arie was born in 1719 and was christened on Sep 6 1719 in Kingston. He died on Jan 20 1798.

They had the following children:

+ 28 M i. **Jonas DeLong** was born about 1757 and died before 1786.

29 M ii. **John DeLong** was christened on Sep 9 1759 in RPCh.
John married **Amy Sayers** before 1785.

30 M iii. **Richard DeLong** was born about 1761. He died on Dec 14 1808.
Richard married **Anna Losee**. Anna was christened on Dec 18 1763.

31 M iv. **Charles DeLong** was born about 1762.

32 F v. **Eleanor DeLong.**
Eleanor married **Israel Vail** on Oct 11 1782.

33 F vi. **Blandina DeLong** was christened on Dec 3 1765 in HRCh.

34 M vii. **Arie DeLong.**

Arie married (1) **Rachel Terbush.**
Arie also married (2) **Jane Van Vlack.**

35 F viii. **Hannah DeLong.**
Hannah married **John F Losee** before 1788.

36 M ix. **James DeLong** was born on Nov 9 1773. He died on Jul 27 1843.
James married **Sarah Losee**, daughter of Francis Losee and Sarah Brown, on Jun 1 1800 in FRCh. Sarah was born on May 20 1779 and was christened on Jul 4 1779 in HRCh.

37 F x. **Rachel DeLong** was born on Feb 21 1776 and was christened on May 19 1776 in HRCh. She died before 1797.

9. **Jonathan Ferguson** (Richard) was born about 1740.

Jonathan married **Mary Young**, daughter of Henry Young and Mary Lampman, on Feb 17 1793 in Hallowell, PE Co. Mary was born on Oct 6 1770 in Albany.

They had the following children:

- 38 M i. **Jonathan Ferguson.**
- 39 M ii. **William Ferguson.**
- 40 M iii. **Henry Ferguson.**
- 41 F iv. **Anna Ferguson.**
- 42 F v. **Elizabeth Ferguson.**
- 43 F vi. **Margaret Ferguson.**
- 44 F vii. **Hannah Ferguson.**

Third Generation

10. **Jacob Ferguson U.E.** (Richard, Richard) was born about 1754. He died before 1812 in Ont.

Jacob married **Elethea** about 1778. Elethea died after 1806 in Ont.

They had the following children:

- 45 F i. **Rachel Ferguson** was born on May 23 1779. She died on May 27 1819 in Scarborough, Ont.
Rachel married **Isaac Secor**, son of Isaac Secor, on Feb 13 1798 in Fredericksburg.
- 46 F ii. **Joanna Ferguson** was born about 1780.
Joanna married _____ **Burnham.**
- 47 M iii. **Richard Ferguson** was born about 1796.
- 48 F iv. **Nancy Ferguson** was born about 1797.
Nancy married **John Randall.**
- 49 F v. **Eleathar Ferguson** was born about 1800.
- 50 F vi. **Sarah Ferguson** was born about 1810. She died before 1843.
Sarah married **Noadiah Sawyer**. Noadiah was born in 1793 in St Marys, Ont. He died after 1851.
- 51 M vii. **David Ferguson.**

14. **Capt Farrington Ferguson U.E.** (Richard, Richard) was born about 1765 in New York State. He died in 1842 in Lot 15, East Lake, Hallowell, PE Co, Ont..

Farrington married **Elizabeth Cool U.E.**, daughter of Daniel Cool U.E. and Maria Delong, about 1789 in Ontario. Elizabeth was born on Nov 16 1770 in Poughkeepsie, New York and was christened on Dec 3 1770 in Dutch Reformed Church. She died on Sep 4 1866 in Jackson's Falls, Milford, Ont.

They had the following children:

- 52 M i. **Bernard Ferguson U.E.** was born about 1789.
- 53 F ii. **Mary Ferguson U.E.** "Polly" was born in 1790. She died on Nov 1 1867 in ___ at 77 yrs.
Polly married **Rowland Jackson**, son of Jacob S Jackson and Marium Searing, before 1806. Rowland was born on May 19 1786. He died on Jun 18 1869 in at 85 yrs.
- 54 F iii. **Rachel Ferguson U.E.** was born in 1794. She died on Sep 30 1860.
Rachel married (1) **Henry John Garritsee** on Mar 4 1812 in Hallowell, Ont. Henry died before 1824.
Rachel also married (2) **Hezekiah Clark** on Mar 19 1824. Hezekiah was born on Aug 18 1767 in Wethersfield, Hartford, Connecticut. He died on Jan 5 1835.
Rachel also married (3) **Adam Shortt**, son of Adam Shortt and Jannetje Winnie, on Aug 24 1835.
- 55 M iv. **Israel Ferguson U.E.** was born in 1794. He died on Feb 27 1869.
Israel married **Rebecca Alley** on May 21 1817 in Hallowell. Rebecca was born in 1797. She died before 1869.
- 56 F v. **Patience Ferguson U.E.** was born in 1794 in Hallowell, PE Co, Ont. She died on Dec 12 1880 in Point Petre, Athol, PE Co, Ont and was buried in Cherry Valley?, PE Co, Ont.
Patience married **John Cole**, son of _____ Cole and _____ Gillett ?, on Mar 4 1812 in Hallowell, by Rev. J. McDowell, Ont. John was born on Nov 14 1787 in New York, USA. He died on Jun 21 1861 in Point Petre, Athol, PE Co, Ont and was buried in Jun 1861 in Cherry Valley, Athol, PE Co, Ont.
- 57 M vi. **Arra C Ferguson U.E.** was born on Oct 2 1797.
Arra married **Catherine Pettit?** on Nov 6 1832 in Adolphustown. Catherine was born on Oct 1 1810.
- 58 F vii. **Elizabeth Ferguson U.E.** was born about 1800 in Athol-Hallowell, PE Co, Ont. She died about 1842 in S Marysburg, PE Co, Ont.
Elizabeth married **Andrew Dainard**, son of Johann Jacob Denert and Marie-Marguerite Tesson dit Honore, before 1820. Andrew was born in 1797 in South Bay, PE Co, Ont. He died on Nov 19 1874 in South Bay, Ont and was buried in South Bay, Ont.
- 59 M viii. **Daniel Ferguson U.E.** was born in 1801/1805.
Daniel married **Drusilla? Prisilla? Ritchie? or File?** before 1840. Drusilla? was born in 1808.
- 60 M ix. **Farrington Ferguson U.E.** was born about 1802. He died before 1857.

Farrington married **Mindwell Tubbs**, daughter of Isaiah Tubbs and Rhoda Shepard. Mindwell was born about 1802.

- 61 F x. **Hester (Sarah?) Ferguson U.E.** was born on Mar 6 1806.
Hester married (1) **David? Crippen?**. David? was born about 1802.
- 62 M xi. **James Ferguson U.E.** was born in 1808.
James married **Catherine** before 1832. Catherine was born in 1810.
- 63 F xii. **Sarah Ferguson** was born 1809?.
- 64 F xiii. **Charlotte Ferguson U.E.** was born in 1811. She died after 1870.
Charlotte married **Peter Dainard**, son of Johann Jacob Denert and Marie-Marguerite Tesson dit Honore, on Sep 28 1832 in , S Marysburgh, PE Co, Ont. Peter was born in Jul 1806. He died on Mar 10 1876 in PE Co, Ont.
- 65 F xiv. **Huldah Ferguson U.E.**
Huldah married **Ira Brown**.
- 66 F xv. **Eleanor Ferguson U.E.** died about May 20 1869.
Eleanor married (1) _____ **Cole** before 1827.
Eleanor also married (2) **John Dainard**, son of Johann Jacob Denert and Marie-Marguerite Tesson dit Honore. John was born in 1801 in South Bay, PE Co, Ont. He died about 1863.

15. **Millicent Ferguson U.E.** (Richard, Richard) was born on May 4 1766. She died on Apr 7 1829.

Millicent married (1) **Jacob (HOOVER) Hover**, son of Caspar Hover, on May 19 1789.

They had the following children:

- 67 M i. **Jacob Hover** was born on Jul 11 1790.
Jacob married **Margaret Steel**.

Millicent also married (2) **Conrad VanDusen**, son of Robert VanDusen and Christina Ham, on Jul 31 1791. Conrad was born on Apr 23 1751 in Dutchess Co, NY, USA.

They had the following children:

- 68 F ii. **Hannah VanDusen** was born on Apr 12 1792 in Adolphustown. She died on May 16 1850 and was buried in Adolphustown.
Hannah married (1) **John Tobey**. John died on Sep 14 1828 and was buried in Adolphustown.
Hannah also married (2) **Patrick Haley**.
- 69 F iii. **Rachel VanDusen** was born on Dec 14 1793 in Adolphustown. She died on Mar 14 1877 in N Marysburg.

- 70 F iv. **Phoebe VanDusen** was born on Nov 26 1795 in Marysburg. She died on Nov 12 1843.
Phoebe married **Thomas Carson**.
- 71 F v. **Sarah VanDusen** was born on May 26 1798 in Marysburg. She died on Dec 12 1883.
- 72 M vi. **Daniel VanDusen** was born on Jan 29 1800. He died on Jul 16 1826.
- 73 M vii. **Rev. Conrad VanDusen** was born on Dec 14 1801 in Adolphustown. He died on Aug 18 1878 in Whitby.
- 74 M viii. **Arra Ham VanDusen** was born on May 4 1804 in Adolphustown. He died on Oct 16 1890 in Marysburg.
- 75 M ix. **William VanDusen** was born on Feb 8 1806 in Adolphustown. He died on Feb 8 1873.
- 76 M x. **Roswell VanDusen** was born on Aug 20 1808 in Adolphustown. He died on Apr 23 1892 in Demorestville.
Roswell married **Phoebe Greely**. Phoebe died in 1893.
- 77 M xi. **James Yeoman VanDusen** was born on Aug 5 1810 in Adolphustown. He died on May 11 1901 in Princeton, Illinois.
James married **Isabella Minaker**, daughter of John (Lewis) Christopher Ludovick Meinecke and Lydia Collier, in 1831. Isabella was born on Apr 10 1810. She died in 1877.
- 78 M xii. **Jacob Richard VanDusen** was born on Mar 26 1813 in Adolphustown. He died on Nov 18 1899 in Colesville, NY.
Jacob married **Charlotte Beman** on May 10 1837 in Colesville, NY. Charlotte was born on Apr 30 1817 in Hartford, Ct. She died on Jun 27 1905.

16. **Arra Ferguson U.E.** (Richard, Richard) was born on Sep 23 1769 in New York State. He died on Feb 28 1858 in at 88 yrs.

Arra married **Catherine Shorts**, daughter of John W Shorts and Rosanna Monk, on Apr 7 1793 in PE Co. Catherine was born on Oct 15 1774 in Pennsylvania?. She died on Apr 28 1861.

They had the following children:

- 79 F i. **Patience Ferguson** was born on May 17 1794.
Patience married **Isaac Wait or Waite**.
- 80 F ii. **Frederica Ferguson** was born on Jan 6 1797.
Frederica married **John Hare** about 1817. John was born in 1794 in Milford, Prince Edward County, Ontario. He died in 1865.
- 81 M iii. **Emanuel Ferguson** was born on Nov 7 1799. He died on Nov 30 1799.
- 82 F iv. **Rachel Ferguson** was born on Jan 4 1801.

- 83 F v. **Amelia Shorts Ferguson** "Millie" was born on Nov 27 1803. She died on Apr 14 1887 in Lawrence, Van Buren, Michigan.
Millie married **Israel Cook** about 1833. Israel was born on Oct 20 1804 in Vermont. He died on Sep 20 1867 in Michigan.
- 84 F vi. **Mary Delong Ferguson** was born on Nov 27 1803.
Mary married **John Coleman**. John was born about 1805.
- 85 M vii. **Richard Ferguson** was born in 1806. He died in Dec 1852 in Hallowell.
- 86 M viii. **John Ferguson** was born on Mar 8 1807. He died in 1827.
- 87 F ix. **Catherine Ann Ferguson** "Kitty" was born on Dec 15 1809.
- 88 M x. **(boy) Ferguson** was born on Jun 20 1812.
- 89 F xi. **Barbara Monk Ferguson** was born on Apr 22 1818. She died on Feb 21 1903.

17. **Rozel Ferguson U.E.** (Richard, Richard) was born in 1773. He died in 1852.

Rozel married **Mary** in 1799. Mary died about 1822.

Rozel and Mary had the following children:

- 90 M i. **Daniel Ferguson** was born on Sep 17 1801 in PECO. Ont. He died on Feb 5 1885.
Daniel married **Drucilla File**, daughter of Melchoir File and Rachel Jenckes.
Drucilla was born on May 31 1815 in Fredericksburgh. She died on Oct 14 1866 in Wellington, Ont.
- 91 M ii. **Miles Ferguson**.
Miles married **Ruth Ann Gillett** on Feb 19 1840 in Ameliasburgh.
- 92 M iii. **John H Ferguson**.
- 93 F iv. **Jane Ferguson** was born on Apr 11 1811 in Orono, Ont. She died on Oct 4 1879 in Clarke Twp, Ont.
Jane married **Orange Munrow Ogden** "Munrow" in 1832.
- 94 M v. **Jacob Ferguson**.
Jacob married **Ann Eliza**.
- 95 F vi. **Maria Ferguson** was born about 1819.
- 96 F vii. **Rachel Ferguson**.
Rachel married **John Brooks Sr**.
- 97 F viii. **Elizabeth Ferguson**.

18. **Rachel Ferguson U.E.** (Richard, Richard) was born in 1782. She died in 1859.

Rachel married **Richard Hare** on Jun 20 1797.

They had the following children:

- 98 F i. **Rachel Hare.**
Rachel married **William Bell.**

20. **Charles Ferguson** (Farrington, Richard) was born about 1760. He died in 1838 in Haldimand.

Charles married **Mary Delong?**

They had the following children:

- 99 M i. **Philemon Ferguson** was born on Dec 23 1787. He died on Feb 26 1855.
Philemon married **Elizabeth Purdy**, daughter of Daniel Purdy and Polly. Elizabeth was born in 1800. She died on Sep 24 1886.
- 100 M ii. **John Ferguson** was born on Apr 30 1796 in Dutchess, New York. He died on Sep 13 1867 in Cramahe Twp, Northumberland, Ontario and was buried in Red Cloud Cemetery, Cobourg, Northumberland, Ontario.

21. **Catherine Ferguson** (Farrington, Richard) was christened on May 25 1760.

Catherine married **Gerrit Snedeker**, son of Christaien Snedeker and Mary Baker, on Mar 15 1777.

They had the following children:

- 101 M i. **Farrington Snedeker.**
- 102 ii. **10 more Snedeker.**

24. **Jane Ferguson** (Farrington, Richard) was born in Oswego.

Jane married **Barent Harris** on Dec 7 1776. Barent died about 1819.

They had the following children:

- 103 M i. **Gilbert Harris** was christened on Sep 3 1777 in New Hackensack, DC. He died about 1823.

28. **Jonas DeLong** (Rachel Ferguson, Richard) was born about 1757. He died before 1786.

Jonas married **Rachel Losee** on Jan 2 1778 in Hopewell. Rachel was born on Apr 9 1758.

They had the following children:

- 104 F i. **Rachel DeLong** was born on Nov 25 1779.
- 105 M ii. **Francis DeLong** was born on Feb 16 1782.
- 106 F iii. **Sarah DeLong** was born on Jun 5 1784 and was christened in SRCh.

107 M iv. **Jonas? DeLong** was born on Sep 16 1786.

Appendix A - Notes

**(This contains material from many sources,
and should be used only as a guide to research.
If you use or post any of this material, please credit
The Database of Dr. Paul Douglas Cole, Kingston, Ontario.)**

**Please send errors, corrections and new information to
colebgp@kingston.net**

1. Richard Ferguson

This connection as father to the loyalist, Richard Ferguson, has not been proven.

FD- (=Frank Dougherty) RICHARD3 FERGUSON, (Thomas2, John1), was born before 1698 and was recorded on the census that year and lived in Westchester Co. until ca. 1750.

He bought land in 1722 from John Gee of Manor of Scarsdale and was married by 1724 to Eleanor ____.

He came to Beekman and Crum Elbow and was possibly the man taxed in the latter Precinct from Feb. 1753 through June 1767.

He was probably the man who was in Crum Elbow as early as 21 Jan. 1750/51 when he was given an ear mark.

John Ten Broeck sued Richard Ferguson in DC in 1750. [CP 16 Oct. 1750].

He was most likely named for his uncle Richard Farrington who died ca. 1697.

He probably died ca. 1767, although the tax records could be for his son Richard Jr.; the list does not include Jr. in the name.

Children: (none certain except Farrington)

i. ?John, b. ca. ?1712.

ii. Richard, b. ca. 1723; m. ?Rachel ____.

iii. Farrington, b. ca. 1725; m. Rachel Green.

iv. Elijah, b. ca. 1730; m. Ruth DeLong.

v. ?Rachel, b. ca. 1734? m. Arie bp. 6 Sept. 1719, son of Jonas and Blandina (Peerson) DeLong and they had children Richard, Charles, Eleanor, etc. Their son Charles DeLong was next to Mary Ferguson, presumed widow of Charles Ferguson, son of Farrington Ferguson, in 1800 in Beekman.

vi. ?Charles. Charles Ferguson, a weaver, was born 1736 in Westchester Co., NY and was in a DC Colonial Muster of 29 May 1761 under Capt. Peter Harris. He was 5' 9" tall, swarthy with blue eyes and brown hair. He had been enlisted 27 April by Lieut Barber. Enos Ferguson was in same company. Charles Ferguson was sued in DC 14 Oct. 1760 by Halstead. [CP]. We have not found anything else on this man.

vii. Jeremiah, b. ca. 1730; m. ____ Smith.

viii. ?Jonathan.

1S. Eleanor Green?

From the NET:

Richard Ferguson was born Bef 1698 in Westchester Co., NY, and died Abt 1767 in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY. He was the son of Thomas Ferguson and Mary Farrington.
Eleanor Green was born Abt 1704 in NY.

Children of Eleanor Green and Richard Ferguson are:

i. John Ferguson was born Abt 1721.

- ii. Richard Ferguson was born 1723-1725 in Westchester Co., NY, and died Abt 1791 in Prince Edward Co., ON. He married Charlotte Rachel Farrington. She was born Abt 1735 in Westchester Co., NY.
- iii. Farrington Ferguson was born Abt 1730 in Westchester Co., NY, and died Abt 1790 in Dutchess Co, NY. He married Rachel Green 18 Jul 1754 in Dutchess Co., NY. She was born Abt 1735 in Prob Dutchess Co., NY.
- iv. Elijah Ferguson was born Abt 1730 in Dutchess Co, NY, and died Abt 1799 in Westchester Co., NY. He married Ruth Delong. She was born Bef 28 Sep 1737 in Fishkill, Dutchess Co., NY, and died 1818 in Starksboro, VT.
- v. Rachel Ferguson was born Abt 1734, and died 9 Jun 1811 in Beekman, Dutchess Co., NY. She married Arie Delong. He was born 1719, and died 20 Jan 1798.
- vi. Jonathan Ferguson was born Abt 1740 in Westchester Co., NY. He married Mary Young 17 Feb 1793 in Marysburgh Twp., Prince Edward Co., ON, daughter of Henry Young and Mary Lisjer. She was born 6 Oct 1770 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, and died Abt 1850 in Prince Edward Co., ON.

2. John Ferguson

12. JOHN⁴ FERGUSON, (?Richard³, Thomas², John¹), was probably born ca. 1710-1715 and came to Beekman with

his brother Farrington. John Ferguson was taxed in Beekman from June 1748-1773 and assessed in June 1748 at £1, in Feb. 1753 at £2, at £3 in June 1758, £1 in June 1763 and 1767 and 1770, the last as John Sr. This man, John Ferguson Jr. and Farrington Ferguson were all together on the tax rolls. Despite his presence on these rolls we have not found any leases for him and think he may have been on the same farm as John Ferguson Jr. This issue is a puzzle; John Ferguson took a lease in 1748 and according to available lease records he renewed the lease in 1772 with his son Gilbert, but Gilbert was son of John Jr.⁸⁷ who did not marry until 1752. Men rarely if ever took leases on farms before marriage so we have to conclude that the lease was transferred to John Jr. at some time. John Ferguson, (no Jr.), had two children bp. at the Rombout Presbyterian Church. The dates could be for children of John Jr., only once does the church record specifically note Jr. on a record.

John Ferguson paid wheat rents as early as 1749/50: he paid 13 bushels on 23 March 1749/50, 20 bushels 1st of May 1751 and 18 bushels April 1752. John Ferguson Sr. was a Schenk store customer and on 29 Sept. 1764 he paid part of his bill with 38 pounds of veal at 3s and 7 pounds of butter for 17 shillings. He also charged sundries in Aug. 1765 and June and August 1767 and paid with butter Jan. 1766 and cash in full March 28 1767. [Schenk Store Ledger 'B' 117].

John Ferguson's name was dropped from the tax roll in 1773 and then the Jr. was dropped from John Ferguson Jr. We can assume he died that year.

We list children for John (no Jr.) Ferguson but they may be children of John Ferguson Jr. The others were involved in various ways with each other.

Children:

23. i. ?John, b. ca. 1735; m. Aeltje Cronkite.

24. ii. ?Peter, b. ca. 1740; m. (as 2nd?) Catherine (Wiltsie) Holland.

25. iii. ?Stephen, b. ca. 1742-45; m. Elizabeth Vincent.

26. iv. ?Aaron.

v. Anna, bp. 26 Aug. 1753.⁸⁸

vi. Jacob, bp. 13 April 1755. This was about eight months before John Ferguson's presumed sister Anna married Jacob Cronkite, his presumed wife's brother, and this child may have been named in his honor. Jacob refused to sign AofA in Beekman in 1775. He was on the tax roll in Beekman in 1778 and was assessed at £2.

Jacob Forgeson (sic) was on the tax roll for Saratoga West District, Albany Co., NY in 1786. He was in the same place in 1787 as Ferguson and in Stillwater (part of Saratoga became Stillwater 7 March 1788) in 1788. Jacob Ferguson was in Saratoga Town, Albany Co., NY in 1790 at 1-3-7 between Jonathan Lawrence and Stephen Velie. In 1800 he was in Saratoga Town, Saratoga Co. (same place as before, the county had been erected in 1791), at 2-1-2-1-1 and 1-3-1-1-0 between Edy Baker Jr. and Ebenezer Fitch.

3. Sgt Richard Ferguson U.E.

Ferguson, Richard Senr. Marysburgh & Sophiasburgh

A pensioner. L.B.M. 1791. 550 acres. P.L. 1786 (Listed Reid, no township.)

In the Kings Rangers. In Canada in 1778 at St Johns, Quebec.

Quartered at St. Johns under Major Nairne March 1 1781. Age 53.

 FD- "Sergt Richard Ferguson was on a return of Disbanded Troops and Loyalists settled in Cataraqui Township No. 3 (Fredericksburgh, CN) on 6 Oct. 1784. The roll notes "his land not run out" and he was there with one woman. He was listed at this location again in 1785. As Richard Ferguson Sr. he was there between 1st July and 31st August 1786. Jacob Ferguson was one away on the list. Richard Ferguson, Pensioner, was on a "General Return of Refugee Loyalists in the

Province of Quebec Exclusive of those Quartered and residing in the Upper Posts". This return was ca. Sept. 1783.94 A Richard Ferguson was awarded 550 acres as a pensioner.

Children:

i. Rozel.

ii. Phebe, bp. 9 Sept. 1759 at Rombout Presbyterian Church in DC.

[RPCh.]. There is no further record of Phebe and she may have died young.

iii. Israel, b. ca. 1760. He was on the roll for Disbanded Troops (etc.) in Cataraqui 6 Oct. 1784 with himself, one woman and two servants. A note in the roll states: "On his way up to the Kings Lands." Richard Ferguson Jr. was three away from him on this list. He was also listed in Cataraqui in 1785 as Lieut. Israel Ferguson. In July-August 1786 he was also on this roll but with one female over 10 years, in addition to himself and his wife. He presented the case for his father and brothers, as noted above, and was a witness for other applicants: On 27 Feb. 1786 he appeared at the Commission in Montreal to testify in behalf of Gysbert Sharpe who "possessed part of the Patent of Kinderhook under his father's will."

Israel Ferguson testified: "Remembers that in 1776 G. Sharpe was possessed of good house and Barn, and Farm of 200 acres and more. There was 30 or 40 acres cleared and under good Improvmnts. He had Negro Wench, and Cattle about his Farm. He lived comfortably and well." He produced a certificate in the case of Stephen and Daniel Burritt of Arlington, VT in favor of their getting a claim. The record shows at Montreal, 28 Jan. 1788:

"Produces certificate from Lieut. Ferguson that Claim't served 3 yrs. & to his having discharged his Duty as a good soldier & subject on every occasion." He was on a Muster Roll of 27 Jan. 1784 of Officers and Non-Commissioned Officers of the King's Rangers. He was the Lieut. in Major's Company, Capt. James Breakenridge. There were only four volunteers in this company; Richard, Farrington, Arra and Robert Ferguson. He may have married Nancy Singleton and he died 1790 without children.

iv. Richard, b. ca. 1763. He was on the roll for Cataraqui 6 Oct. 1784. He was listed with one woman, no children. A note stated: "in Canada". He was listed there in 1785 and in 1786 when he was listed same. He was next to Jonathan Ferguson on the roll. Richard was born in NY, was 20 years old and was in a muster 1 Jan. 1783 at St. Johns.

v. Farrington, b. ca. 1765; m. Elizabeth Cole.

vi. Millicent, b. 4 May 1766; m. 1st Jacob Hover of Adolphustown 19 May 1789, 2nd Conrad Van Duzen of Adolphustown, 31 July 1791. She died 7 April 1829. She had son Jacob Hoover b. 1790 who m. Margaret Steel. Millicent had eleven children by VanDusen who was b. 23 April 1751 near Dover, DC, son of Robert and Christina (Ham) Van Dusen.

vii. Jacob.

viii. Arra, b. ca. 1769; m. Catherine Shorts.

ix. Rachel, b. 1782; m. Richard Hare of Sophiasburgh 20 June 1797. They had dau. Rachel Hare who m. William Bell."

"Mr. VanDusen's grandfather was an old veteran, settled with the sons on Ferguson's Point. One one occasion, they went up the country in a log canoe in the woods to Hallowell Bay (site of Picton Glenwood Cemetery) Here gone on this distant trip some time returned and pronounced the place inhabitable. ""It will never be settled in Man's time, nothing but a mosquito hole"" Has been shown the spot where they landed in the head of the bay." (From Canniff's notes)

[Frontier Spies -- The British Secret Service, 1971 Hazel C. Mathews]--- "Richard Ferguson was a Scot who had been in America since 1757" (Ft. George and Ft.Edward) (This probably should refer to Richard Jr or Israel Ferguson. PDC)

FD- RICHARD FERGUSON JR., (Richard3, Thomas2, John1), was probably born ca. 1723-25 and married ?Rachel ___ and was an early settler of Nine Partners, DC.

On 10 Jan. 1745 he was a witness on a deed in lot 32 for 3412 acres. [D3:422].

He had a daughter born locally in 1759.

In 1759 Bartholomew Hogaboom of Beekman sued Richard Ferguson and was awarded £40. [Sept. 1759 Writs].

Mary Hogaboom, administratrix, sued Richard Ferguson 40 Oct. 1760. [Writs].

James Adams and Mary his wife, late Mary Hogaboom, administrators of the estate of Bartholomew Hogaboom, dec'd, sued Richard Ferguson. [CP Oct. 1761].

He (or his father) recorded his ear mark in Crum Elbow 21 Jan. 1750/51; a crop in the left ear and two half pennies under the right ear. The mark was transferred to Aron Boughten 25 Dec. 1767.90

He kept an account at the Schenk store and on 3 Nov. 1764 he bought rum, a pair of shoes and 2 yards of cloth. [Day Book 'B' 134].

His account, as kept in Ledger 'B', ran from 17 July 1764 through 4 Nov. 1766. He charged sundries and "2 felt hattes" and paid with sundries, a book and bushels of wheat for a total of £3/2/10 and took out a note for his balance of

£11/19/2. [Ledger 'A' 261]. His account included purchases made 24 June 1765 of 19s 3p for soap and other items. [Day Book 'B' 536].

Richard Forkinson (sic) bought rum and pins at the Mabbett store ca. 1762.

A road description of 1768 noted he was near the road to Filkintown. [CEPR 71].

He left the Nine Partners area before the Revolution and settled near Fort Edward and was referred to as Richard Sr. in Loyalist records.

Another account notes: "The Fergusons were natives of America who lived at Fort Edward, where they owned a farm of 300 acres in partnership with their father, also called Richard. The brothers claimed a loss of £388 sterling and rec'd £48 Sterling." [LAR]. The father gave a deposition 20 Nov. 1787 to the effect that his son's testimony was correct. [ALC 153].

His wife was probably the Rachel Ferguson mentioned in the minutes of the Albany Committee 8 Sept. 1779: "Rachel Ferguson having been some time since Confined for harbouring & entertaining a Number of Tories who come down from Canada with an intention of Murdering the Defenseless Inhabitants on the Western Frontiers of this State, was brought before the Board[;] ordered that she be liberated from Confinement on entering into a Recognizance for her future Good Behavior and appearance at the next Court of General Sessions of the peace to be Held for the City & County of Albany at the City Hall of the said City on the first Tuesday in October & then & there to answer to such charges as shall be alleged against her & not to depart the Court without Leave.

Rachel Ferguson on Recognizance in £200

Robert Yates her bail in £200

Nicholas Howe Do £200

Stephen Howe Do £200"

Sergt Richard Ferguson was on a return of Disbanded Troops and Loyalists settled in Cataraqui Township No. 3 (Fredericksburgh, CN) on 6 Oct. 1784. The roll notes "his land not run out" and he was there with one woman. He was listed at this location again in 1785.

As Richard Ferguson Sr. he was there between 1st July and 31st August 1786. Jacob Ferguson was one away on the list.

Richard Ferguson, Pensioner, was on a "General Return of Refugee Loyalists in the Province of Quebec Exclusive of those Quartered and residing in the Upper Posts". This return was ca. Sept. 1783.

A Richard Ferguson was awarded 550 acres as a pensioner.

"Richard Ferguson was taken prisoner in 1777 on Lake George while on way to Ticonderoga and, with several other prisoners, put on board a batteau ordered to center of American fleet. Because the night was dark and stormy they were able to escape; he went to Diamond Point to give warning of rebel intentions. After Burgoyne's defeat he went to Canada; was employed to gather intelligence in the colonies. Claim: Houses at Jessup's Burgh and Carmon's Neck, Albany Co., etc." [American Loyalist Claims, Coldham, 153].
=====

MOTIVES OF THE LOYALISTS.

The majority of American historians have been unfair to the Loyalists.

They have spoken of them with scorn and ridicule; they have called them weak, because they submitted to "tyranny"; they have called them cowards, because they refused to fight the British they have called them unnatural, because they took up arms against their countrymen; and they have called them the dregs of society, because they had spirit enough to seek a new home under British rule.

American writers have further unfairly questioned the motives of the Loyalists. They have denied to their enemies that freedom of choice which they reserved to themselves; they have charged the loyalists with being "Tory office-holders"; they have declared that the possession of offices of emolument from the Crown was the sole reason which prevented these "office-holders" from taking up arms in company with the "victims of Britain's injustice." On the other hand, according to these writers no eulogy is too strong, no commemoration is too extensive for the "Patriots" who, in the face of fearful odds, swept the British army from the plains of Yorktown, and planted the standard of liberty on the erstwhile down-trodden and benighted land.

A more impartial age has brushed away the deception of a century. The honor of the Loyalists has been amply vindicated.

It is seen that those who were called weak, were strong enough to leave all they held dear for the sake of principle; those who were called cowards, fought to the bitter end of a losing struggle; those who were called unnatural, were not as unnatural as the matricidal sons who took up arms against the Motherland; and those who were called in malicious hatred the outcasts of society, have since been acknowledged the brightest and best of their age.

It is noticeable that the bulk of the Loyalists were men in no mean positions in their native states; men who possessed a high moral ideal and an elevated mind, men of education and of unsullied honor. Even American historians are now

coming to admit that they were of the noblest descent and of the most upright character. Colonel Sabine says, in his well known work, "It is evident that a considerable proportion of the professional and editorial intelligence and talents of the thirteen colonies was arrayed against the popular movement." (Vol. I, p. 50)

And we have others. Dr. Geo. E. Ellis, in the "Narrative and Critical History of America," (page 186), says, "Among those most frank and fearless in the avowal of loyalty, and who suffered the severest penalties, - were men of the noblest character and highest position."

And Mr. M. C. Tyler, writing in the American Historical Review, so lately as October, 1895, says, "To any one at all familiar with the history of colonial New England, that list of men, denounced to exile and loss of property on account of their opinions, will read like the head roll of the oldest and noblest families concerned in the founding and upholding of New England civilization; and of the whole body of the Loyalists throughout the thirteen colonies, it must be said that it contained more than a third of influential characters, that is, a very considerable portion of the customary chiefs in each community."

Nearly all the clergy were Loyalists. "Fear God, Honor the King," was their unvarying doctrine. Lawyers, judges and physicians also, in a great number, were ranged on the side of loyalty, men of education and refinement and of deep religious conviction, the moral tone of whose lives put to shame even that of the fifty-six signers of the Declaration of Independence.

So much for the general character of the Loyalists. Let us consider their motives. To charge them with being all office-holders under the Crown is false on the face of it, because upwards of thirty-five thousand came to Canada after the war, and it is absurd to suppose that even one-tenth of that number remained faithful to the king from mercenary motives. And if the Loyalists had been influenced by monetary considerations they would probably have deserted the ship before the final plunge, and made overtures of friendship and reconciliation to the victorious party. Base and sordid men are not the kind who are willing to leave rich and luxurious homes on the banks of the Hudson and the Delaware, for a cabin in a northern wilderness, and scarcity and hardship withal.

Those of the New Englanders who remained faithful to the old flag possessed all the ardor of a lofty patriotism. With an unswerving trust in the fundamental justice of the British Government, they believed that the misunderstandings were only temporary and would be removed. They believed that most of the disaffected were laboring under an erroneous idea of oppression and an egregious conceit of their own importance and to the last they remained true to their conviction that to take up arms against the Mother Country was high treason, and morally as well as legally wrong.

TREATMENT OF THE LOYALISTS DURING THE WAR.

From the very beginning the Loyalists were looked upon with the disfavor with which evildoers always regard those who do not approve of their actions. They were the objects of suspicion. All their movements were watched. They were even forbidden the ancient British right of public meeting and the freedom of the press, and were liable to arrest and imprisonment at any moment, without the right of habeas corpus.

The Declaration of Independence forced the choice of either one side or the other. Previously both parties had been, nominally at least, at one in their allegiance to the British Crown; but now it was open war and no neutrality. In many states Congress gave the legislative, executive and judicial powers over to committees, who often improperly used their authority under the specious veil of patriotism.

[Dr. Ramsey, "History of United States," Vol II, Chap. 26, p 467]

These dealt at pleasure with the rights and liberties, and even lives, of the hated "Tories." To crush liberty of speech and opinion, to reduce the Loyalists to the position of slaves or proscribed aliens, under penalties of imprisonment, banishment, and even death, was a startling contradiction to their high-sounding declaration, "All men are born free and equal." The Loyalists were exposed to all sorts of indignities and to wanton insult, such as being tarred and feathered, their cattle were sometimes horribly mutilated, their barns burned, and neither life nor property was safe.

[Dr. Canniff, "Settlement of Upper Canada, p. 55.

Sabine, "American Loyalists" Vol. I, p. 75.]

The rule of the mob was dominant. A letter from John Adams, then at Amsterdam, in 1780, to the Lieutenant-Governor of Massachusetts, says, "I think their (the Loyalists') career might have been stopped if the executive officers had not been so timid in a point which I strenuously recommended from the first, namely, to fine, imprison and hang all inimical to the cause, without favor or affection. I would have hanged my own brother if he had taken part with the enemy in the contest."

[Dr. Ryerson, "Loyalists of America and their Times," Vol II, p. 127.]

This advice of Adams was followed by Lieutenant-Governor Cushing, and many instances are on record of unjust and cruel persecution.

Bodies of vagabonds roamed about the state, destroying the property of the Loyalists, imprisoning the suspected, and

seizing the goods of those unable to defend themselves. A nefarious band dubbed themselves "Sons of Liberty," and carried bloodshed and rapine to peaceful homes. Their victims were the women and children, the aged and defenceless. Their favorite pastime was the burning of the homes of the Loyalists. Often the houses were set on fire in the middle of winter and the occupants forced to take shelter the woods, every door being shut against them, some were frozen to death. Frequently torture of various kinds was resorted to, in order to make the victims tell where their money or valuables were concealed, or their dear ones in hiding. The family of Maby, which came to Long Point, suffered grievously, as will be told in a subsequent chapter. There is nothing more pathetic than the story of this unceasing and determined persecution.

Nor were other states very far behind Massachusetts in point of unpunished lawlessness. The blood of the murdered cried from the ground unceasingly for vengeance. The governments of the different states winked at, if they did not sanction, this terrible ill-treatment of the Loyalists. All trod the blood-stained path of cruelty, and the pen of anguish writes its history.

The Convention of the State of New York in 1776 enacted that any being an adherent of the king of Great Britain, should be guilty of treason and should suffer death.
[Dr. Ramsay, "History of United States", Vol II Chap II.]

But this enactment of the Legislature seems to have been too extreme, and was not carried out in its entirety, the Loyalists for the most part being given an opportunity to quit the country. However, in all the states there was a vast amount of lawlessness by organized mobs, who had at least the passive sanction of the executive councils. The saying became common among these bands of "Loggers and Sawyers," that "The Lord commanded us to forgive our enemies, but said nothing about forgiving our friends." This went on so far that the State of North Carolina, in 1780, passed a law to put a stop to the robbery of people under the pretence that they were Tories, "a practice carried on even to the plundering of their clothes and household furniture."
[Hildreth, "History of United States", Vol III Chap 41.]

In New York State this rage for plundering grew so strong that it demoralized the American army, and affected even the officers, who, from first opposing it, came to take afterwards an active share in despoiling Loyalist homes. [Dr. Ramsay, "History of United States", Vol. II, p. 159.]

"We hold," says the Declaration of Independence, these truths to be self-evident: that all men are created equal; that they are endowed by their Creator with certain inalienable rights; that among these are life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness."

And yet, in the same year in which that precious document was promulgated, the State of New York passed an Act whereby severe penalties were pronounced on all adherents of the king. This then was the liberty they allowed their opponents. They had one gospel for the Jews and another for the Gentiles. It matters so much whose ox falls into the ditch.

From the UEL Association:
A Short History of the United Empire Loyalists
By
Ann Mackenzie M.A.

Over two hundred years ago the American Revolution shattered the British Empire in North America. The conflict was rooted in British attempts to assert economic control in her American colonies after her costly victory over the French during the Seven Years War. When protest and riots met the British attempts to impose taxes on the colonists, the British responded with political and military force. Out of the struggle between between the Thirteen Colonies and their mother country emerged two nations: the United States and what would later become Canada.

Not all the inhabitants of the Thirteen Colonies opposed Britain. The United Empire Loyalists were those colonists who remained faithful to the Crown and wished to continue living in the New World. Therefore, they left their homes to settle eventually in what remained of British North America.

Who were the Loyalists?

The Loyalists came from every class and walk of life. Some depended on the Crown for their livelihood and status and had considerable wealth and property. Many were farmers and craftsmen. There were clerks and clergymen, lawyers and labourers, soldiers and slaves, Native Americans, college graduates, and people who could not write their own names. Recent immigrants from Europe

also tended to support the Crown.

They had little in common but their opposition to the revolution. Their reasons for becoming Loyalists were as varied as their backgrounds. Some had strong ties with Britain; others had simply supported what turned out to be the losing side. Local incidents, fear of change, self-interest, political principles, emotional bonds - one or any combination of these influenced their decision to remain loyal to the Crown. The common thread that linked these diverse groups was a distrust of too much democracy which they believed resulted in mob rule and an accompanying breakdown of law and order. The Reverend Mather Byles mused, "Which is better - to be ruled by one tyrant three thousand miles away or by three thousand tyrants one mile away?" Loyalists believed that the British connection guaranteed them a more secure and prosperous life than republicanism would.

Historians estimate that ten to fifteen per cent of the population of the Thirteen Colonies - some 250,000 people - opposed the revolution; some passively, others by speaking out, spying, or fighting against the rebels.

Because of their political convictions, Loyalists who remained in the Thirteen Colonies during the revolution were branded as traitors and hounded by their Patriot (rebel) neighbours. Such an incident occurred in 1775:

- 2 -

At Quibbleton, New Jersey, Thomas Randolph, cooper, who (as the Patriots said) had publicly proved himself an enemy to his country, by reviling and using his utmost endeavours to oppose the proceedings of the continental and provincial conventions... was ordered to be stripped naked, well coated with tar and feathers, and carried on a wagon publicly around the town - which punishment was accordingly inflicted. As soon as he became duly sensible of his offense, for which he earnestly begged pardon, and promised to atone, as far as he was able, by contrary behaviour for the future, he was released and suffered to return to his house, in less than half an hour.

Patriot authorities punished Loyalists who spoke their views too loudly by stripping them of their property and goods and banishing them on pain of death should they ever return. They coerced others into silence with threats.

Throughout the Thirteen Colonies that were under Patriot control, Loyalists could not vote, sell land, sue debtors, or work as lawyers, doctors, or schoolteachers. To be fair, in Loyalist-controlled areas, supporters of the Revolution met with similar treatment at the hands of British authorities.

Approximately 70,000 Loyalists fled the Thirteen Colonies. Of these, roughly 50,000 went to the British North American Colonies of Quebec and Nova Scotia.

For some, exile began as early as 1775 when "committees of safety" throughout the Thirteen Colonies began to harass British sympathizers. Other responded by forming Loyalist regiments: The King's Royal regiment of New York, Skinner's New Jersey Volunteers, The Pennsylvania and Maryland Loyalists, Butler's Rangers, Rogers' Rangers and Jessup's Corps were the best known of some 50 Loyalist regiments that campaigned actively during the war.

The signing of the Treaty of Paris (1783), which recognized the independence of the United States, was the final blow for the Loyalists. Faced with further mistreatment and the hostility of their countrymen, and wishing to live as British subjects, Loyalists who had remained in the Thirteen Colonies during the war now were faced with exile. Those who wished to in North America had two choices; Nova Scotia (Maritimes) or Quebec (Ontario-Quebec).

Exodus to an Unknown Land

Fleeing in panic and confusion, forced to leave behind most of their possessions and burdened with the prospect of building a new life in a new land, the Loyalists faced unpromising beginnings. The lands they were to settle were isolated, forbidding and wild.

"It is, I think, the roughest land I ever saw... But this is to be the city, they say... We are all ordered to land tomorrow and not a shelter to go under", Sarah

- 3 -

Frost, a Loyalist from New York wrote in her diary as she contemplated the land

that she and her husband were about to settle.

In addition to the anguish of defeat and the trauma of exile, Loyalists had to face isolation and feelings of helplessness. The grandmother of Sir Leonard Tilley, one of the fathers of Confederation, expressed what many Loyalists felt when she wrote:

I climbed to the top of Chipman's Hill (Saint John) and watched the sails in the distance, and such a feeling of loneliness came over me that though I had not shed a tear through all the war, I sat down on the damp moss with my baby on my lap and cried bitterly.

Shortages, harsh living conditions, and worry plagued the Loyalists in the hastily erected refugee camps. Many had to live in tents during the first winter. The wife of a soldier on the Saint John River wrote:

We pitched our tents in the shelter of the woods and tried to cover them with spruce boughs. We used stones for fireplaces. Our tents had no floors but the ground... how we lived through that winter, I barely know...

Many didn't live through the first winter; many left with the relief fleets when they set sail the next spring. Those who did survive had to deal with delays in completing land surveys and shortages of tools and provision. But the Loyalist's determination and resourcefulness assured the ultimate success of many of the new settlements.

Loyalist Settlements in British North America

Nova Scotia

In the spring of 1776 the first shipload of Loyalists left the Thirteen Colonies for Nova Scotia. The British government gave them free passage and permitted them to take necessary articles with them.

By 1783 there were about 50,000 Loyalist leaders and refugees living in New York. Although the peace treaty signed that year promised them safety, the Loyalists heard that the Patriot victory had increased persecution. Therefore, up to 30,000 decided to leave for Nova Scotia. Many of the settlers were members of disbanded Loyalist regiments. Colonel Edward Winslow who came from New England was an aristocrat. There were representatives of such minority groups as Dutch, Huguenots, and Quakers, and a number of Loyalists brought slaves with them.

Many of the Black Loyalists were members of an exclusively Black corps of the British army who had been promised their freedom if they would support the Crown. Among their numbers was Henry Washington who had run away from the service of George Washington. Assuming their equality with white soldiers, the Black Loyalists expected similar treatment. Sadly, this did not turn out to be the case since benefits in the form of land provisions were not distributed

- 4 -

equally. Doomed to a life of subservience, if not actual slavery, about half of the Black Loyalists soon left for Sierra Leone.

Approximately half of the refugees settled near the Saint John River with a concentration at the mouth of the river around an excellent harbour. This developed onto the city of Saint John. There were also settlements along the south coast of the peninsula at Shelburne, Digby, and Lunenburg.

The Loyalists did not mix well with the older settlers and preferred to live in groups by themselves as far away as possible. They doubted the loyalty of these people who had called themselves "Neutral Yankees" during the war, and they resented their monopoly over government appointments. Consequently they began to petition the government to separate Loyalist settlements in the Saint John River valley, as well as smaller settlements on St. John's Island (Prince Edward Island) and Cape Breton Island, from the government in Halifax. The British government granted their requests in 1784. New Brunswick, whose population was 90% Loyalist became a separate colony with its capital 90 miles upriver from Saint John. The first lieutenant-governor, Thomas Carleton, named the settlement Fredericton in honour of Frederic, the Duke of York. Quebec

Although there was some Loyalist migration into what is today the Province of Quebec, by far the greatest numbers came to present-day Ontario. The disbanded Loyalist regiments provided the majority of settlers. Colonel John

Butler, a powerful landowner in the Mohawk Valley of New York, organized Butler's Rangers and fought along with Native Loyalists. He led his followers to the west bank of the Niagara River when the regiment disbanded in 1784. Some families moved farther west from this settlement to the shores of Lake Erie, the Detroit River, and the Thames River. Colonel Butler continued his association with the Natives as Superintendent on Indian Affairs and head of their militia. Native Americans, and notably members of the Five Nations in New York, tended to side with the British because they believed the British were more likely than the Patriots to protect them. Approximately 2,000 followed Thayendanegea (Joseph Brant) into British North America after the war. The majority settled in the valley of the Grand River; smaller groups went to the head of Lake Ontario and to the shores of the Bay of Quinte.

Disbanded Loyalist Regiments also settled along the St. Lawrence River upstream from Montreal and along the North shore of Lake Ontario. At their request they were settled according to nationality and religion. The majority of the settlers had been frontier farmers before the revolution and they were used to wilderness conditions, but they had lost almost everything they owned when they fled from their homes. The government gave them a limited amount of support with the most extensive reward being in the form of free land. They granted land to the heads of households according to their military rank and extended grants to wives and children born and unborn.

The Loyalists brought with them the tradition of freehold land tenure, British Laws and representative government. They did not want to give up these rights by living under the Quebec Act which guaranteed the seigneurial system of

- 5 -
landholding and denied an elected assembly to the people of that colony. Shortly after their arrival,

Loyalist representatives petitioned the government to alter the system of holding land in Quebec to freehold tenure similar to that of Nova Scotia and New Brunswick.

In 1791 the British Parliament passed the Canada Act, usually known as the Constitutional Act, which provided for the division of Quebec into Upper and Lower Canada. Both colonies were granted an elected assembly and the freehold system of land tenure went into effect in Upper Canada (later Ontario). These laws clearly show the influence of the Loyalists.

The Loyalist Heritage

Of less practical value than land and supplies, but have more lasting significance to the Loyalists and their descendants, was the government's recognition of the stand that they had taken. Realizing the importance of some type of consideration, on November 9, 1789, Lord Dorchester, the governor of Quebec, declared "that it was his Wish to put the mark of Honour upon the Families who had adhered to the Unity of the Empire..." As a result of Dorchester's statement, the printed militia rolls carried the notation:

N.B. Those Loyalists who have adhered to the Unity of the Empire, and joined the Royal Standard before the Treaty of Separation in the year 1783, and all their Children and their Descendants by either sex, are to be distinguished by the following Capitals, affixed to their names: U.E. Alluding to their great principle The Unity of the Empire.

The initials "U.E." are rarely seen today, but the influence of the Loyalists on the evolution of Canada remains. Their ties with Britain and their antipathy to the United States provided the strength needed to keep Canada independent and distinct in North America.

The Loyalists' basic distrust of republicanism and "mod rule" influenced Canada's gradual "paper-strewn" path to nationhood, in contrast to the abrupt and violent upheavals in other countries.

In the two centuries since the Loyalists' arrival, the myths and realities of their heritage have intertwined to have a powerful influence on how we, as Canadians, see ourselves. Truly, the arrival of the United Empire Loyalists not only changed the Course of Canadian history by prompting the British government to establish the provinces of New Brunswick and Ontario, but is also gave them special characteristics which can be seen today. Perhaps the most striking of

these is the motto on the Ontario coat of arms: Ut incepta sic permanet fidelis
that is, "As she began, so she remains, Loyal".

3S. Rachel

I am guessing at this name based on how Richard's children and grandchildren were named. PDC.

(John Schneider of Florence SC has 'Rachel' for wife but he may have gotten this from my notes.)

This from Kate Cook: : "While the Women Only Wept -- Loyalist Refugee Women in Eastern Ontario", by Janice Potter-MacKinnon, p. 51:

The Fergusons, who owned a farm "in partnership" near Fort Edward and settled west of Cataraqui on the Bay of Quinte after the Revolution, illustrated how all members of a family were involved in fighting the war. In 1777 the eldest son, Israel, joined the Burgoyne expedition at Skenesborough. A year later the second son, Richard, joined, to be followed the following year by Farrington, who was still very young. Rachel, the mother, and her daughters remained at home behind enemy lines where they supplied and hid raiding parties. In 1779 they were imprisoned "for harboring & entertaining a Number of Tories who come down from Canada with an inte[n]tion of Murdering the Defenseless Inhabitants on the Western Frontiers..." When the women were released on bail, they followed the men to Canada. Author's reference: Palsits, Minutes, 9/8/1779, 1:441; claim of Israel, Richard and Farrington Ferguson, AO Report, 1904, 1075.

4. Farrington Ferguson

FARRINGTON FERGUSON, (Richard³, Thomas², John¹), was probably born ca. 1725 and came to Dutchess with his father. On 18 July 1754 he married Rachel Green at the Rombout Presbyterian Church. [PRCh]. He was noted as born Westchester Co. and she was born Poughkeepsie. Rachel was probably dau. of Richard and Catherine (Winne) Green of Oswego, Beekman Patent.

He was taxed in Beekman from Feb. 1753 through the end of the lists in 1778 and was assessed at £1 in June 1753 and 1758, £2 in 1760, £3 from June 1763 through 1770 and £5 in 1778.

He was on the earliest tax lists adjacent to John Ferguson and John Ferguson Jr. He first appeared in the Livingston Papers in Rent book 'A', page 57, which proves his ancestry. The farm on which he and his father Richard were first mentioned was in lot 19 and was first listed in the rent books for Gabriel Wright but Wright probably never settled there as he was in lot 17 by 1738. The probable first tenant was Michael Smith. The farm was 216 acres with a yearly rental of 21 bushels, 2 fowls and 1 day riding.

The entries in the rent book are revealing:

Debit side--

"1736 Term is 3 lives, Mighel Smith[.] further time is Given for the said farm which now is in the possession of Mighel Smit with the first payments to be made in the year 1750." (The first rents had been due 1743 but since Wright had not established a farm Smith was given more time). "17 Aug. 1749 writ them a line by John Paddock to meet me at Poughkeepsie.

1 May 1751 To rent due for 1750 21-2-1

do 1752 To rent due FARINGTON FARGASON for 1751 21-2-1

do 1753 To rent due for 1752 21-2-1

do 1754 To rent due for 1753 21-2-1

63-6-3

1 May 1755 To rent now due on a now (?) for 1754 21-2-1

1756 To rent now due for 1755 21-2-1

1757 To rent due for 1756 21-2-1

{names to put in his lease, Farington Farguson Ratchel (struck out) his daughters Jantie & Ellinor}"

Credit side--

"1 May 1743 Mighel Smith

Ferington or Ffarrinton & Richd Ffarkinson or Fargason

He is to pay £40 1 April to Mighel Smith whereof Smith oweth me £26.10 of wch I have rendered said Farkinson an acct of by Robt Embree 29 Dec. 1748.

24 Augst 1749 the abov & his father met me in the court house in Poughksie and there promised to make payment this fall & take indenture for the farm assuming a grant letter. It is paid by a bond 1 May 1751.

24 Aug. 1754 Accounted for & included in a bond now for 1742-53 63-5-3 Sais he will pay part this fall, Quy [query, question] he says hath no lease, would have one now in his name. Wife's name Rachel."

This ledger listed rents due through 1767 and payments made at various mills through 1765 when the account was transferred to ledger 'B', page 8. This ledger has not been located. When the account was closed in this ledger there was

a balance due of 47 bushels, 10 fowls and 5 day's riding. In the accounting done 1 May 1759 for back rents in Beekman, Farrington was listed on farms of 216 acres in both lots 16 and 19. He owed one year's rent on the lot 16 farm, 13 bushels, 4 fowls and 2 day's riding, and the same for the lot 19 farm except the yearly rent was 21 bushels. On the 1st day of May 1770 he was in arrears 37 bushels 8 fowls and 4 day's riding.

He was noted in other Beekman records:

Farrington Ferguson was in arrears 37 bushels of wheat on 1 May 1751.

"24 Aug. 1754, Farrington Ferguson Cr. by bond £68/14 payable 15 Feb. 1755."

"11 Dec. 1754, Farrington Ferguson Cr. 3 casks beef @36/ each & what I shall sell it for more. Debit cartage. £5/8."99

On 4 Jan. 1755 the ledger adds: "Farrington Ferguson Dr for repacking his beef 3 casks added 14 pounds beef, one bushel of salt 3/ paid for packing 2/3 £/8/9." [ELP Box 129]. On 12 July 1756 his name was on a list of wheat "delivered at Lawrence Van Kleeck's to this time"

19 May 1757 "A List of Bonds delivered to James G. Livingston to put in suit the 19th day of May 1757 against the following persons, viz" Farrington Ferguson £68/14. [ELP Box 129 p. 148].

24 Sept. 1759 "Farrington Ferguson Cr for payment on his bond £20."

21 Aug. 1762 "By Farrington Ferguson for back rent & for £10 on his bond £20."

Henry Beekman sued him in the Court of Common Pleas in May 1757.

Farrington Ferguson's farm was described in the division of the estate of Margaret Livingston in 1780. His lease was dated 1 May 1770 and was to his sons Farrington and Charles and to his dau. Rachel. The acreage was 187 and the farm was in lot 19. The quality of the land was 'middling' and the rents were 20 bushels, 2 fowls and 2 days riding per year. The farm was valued at £374 but was appraised for the estate at £700. The account was at folio 110 in the rent book.

Farrington Ferguson was a Schenk store customer and on 29 Oct. 1764 John Ferguson's account was credited by Farrington. He bought tea at 4 shillings 3p.

On 30 Oct. 1764 he paid with 2 bushels of flax seed (£1/1/0) and charged 1 gallon of rum and 1 bushel salt. [Day Book 'B' 119, 123]. On 24 Jan. 1766 and 13 Feb. 1767 he paid his account with 61 pounds of butter at £2/15/. He had purchased sundries, Indigo and tea. [Schenk Store Ledger 'A' 171].

He was a path master in Beekman in 1784 and testified 18 April 1780 in behalf of Gulielmus Moore of Beekman in an appeal to Governor Clinton.

He sued John Cramer and the suit was ordered discontinued on the defendant paying costs.

He was listed in Beekman in 1790 at 2-0-3 between Richard Wilson and Philip Cramer. John,

Benjamin and Abraham Ferguson were all within 10 of his listing.

Farrington Ferguson's farm in lot 19 was mentioned as a boundary in a deed of 1 June 1792 from Thomas Tillotson and Margaret to Jonathan Clark of Beekman.

He was a petitioner in an insolvency action against Abraham Ferguson: "By order of Maurice Pleas, esq. one of the judges, notice is given to creditors of Abraham Ferguson, insolvent, to show cause on Wednesday 3 Oct. 1787 at home of Stephen Ferguson of Beekman's." Petitioners were Joseph P. Horton, John Ferguson, Farrington Ferguson, Jonas Soams, Nenny Bice, widow. [CJ & PA 26 Sept. 1787].

Farrington Ferguson and Arie DeLong (Jr.) were on a bond of £20 together to guarantee the appearance of Farrington in court to answer a charge of trespass brought by Nicholas DeLavernge in the amount of £10. Ferguson signed with his mark and Elijah Ferguson was a witness to the document which was dated 3 April 1753. [AD 3283].

He evidently died before 1799 when his widow advertised their farm for sale:

"TO BE SOLD And possession given 1st May 1799 A valuable farm in Beekman town, DC containing 177 acres of good land, with a proportionate quantity of timber and meadow, and more with convenience may be made; an excellent orchard of 300 bearing trees, and other fruits; a good house with 4 rooms on the floor, 3 fireplaces, and an excellent celler under the whole, and a good kitchen adjoining the house; a lasting stream of water within ten yards of the door, and a large Dutch barn. The house is situated within 14 miles of Poughkeepsie, and 13 of Wapping's creek landing. For further particulars enquire of RACHEL FERGUSON on the premises who will give an indisputable title to the same. Beekman."

Information on his family is primarily from the will of his widow which was written at Beekman (no date) and probated 14 Sept. 1799. Rachel named son Charles Ferguson and his children Pileman, John, Rachel and Sarah, and daughters Hannah, Elenor, Catherine, Rachel, Anna and Jane. She named son-in-law Charles (sic) Losee. She named executors Charles Losee, Samuel Dorland Jr. and Rachel, her daughter. The witnesses were Samuel Germond, Joseph Lee and Enoch Dorland. The will did not name sons-in-law nor did it name son Farrington although his connection is proven by lease of 1770.

Farrington Ferguson's farm was entered on the assessment list in 1799 but was then crossed off. His house and barn seemed to have been valued at \$414 with no personal property and no tax due.

Children:

- i. Charles; m. Mary ____.
- ii. Elenor, b. 25 Feb. 1756, bp. 26 June 1757. [RECORD 1879:137];

m. Isaac Vail. Her bp. was performed at Fishkill but recorded in St. George's Church at Hempstead. She died 8 June 1830 and Isaac Vail then married one of her sisters. They had 7 children and lived at Halfmoon.104

- iii. Catherine, 105 b. 1758, bp. 25 May 1760 at RPCh; m. Gerrit Snedeker, 15 March 1777. "Gerrit Snedeker and Cathrina Ferguson, both of Beekmans Precinct. married after the third publication. (15 March 1777)." [NHRCh]. She died 26 Oct. 1824 after having eleven children, including a son Farrington. Gerrit Snedeker and his brother Jacob, who married Charlotte Ferguson, were sons of Christaen and Mary (Baker) Snedeker.
- iv. Rachel; m. Chauncy Losee 16 Sept. 1780 at Hopewell.107
- v. Anna; m. ?William Baldwin.
- vi. Jane, m. Barent Harris 7 Dec 1776. She was noted as born Oswego. [NHRCh, HRCh]. He died at Half Moon ca. 1819 and his widow and Richard Clute posted a bond of \$500. On 20 April 1827, Jane Harris, widow of Barent Harris, deceased, petitioned that her dower rights be granted for 13 acres in Half Moon which her husband had conveyed to their son Gilbert who had died in 1823. [RECORD 1953:223].108 The son Gilbert was bp. 3 Sept. 1777 at New Hackensack, DC.
- vii. Farrington, b. ca. 1770; m. Marium Bogardus.
- viii. Hannah; David Dorland and (a) Hannah Ferguson were m. 2 Nov. 1800 at Fishkill. [FRCh].
- ix. ?Richard, b. ca. 1765-1784; m. Wait, b. 11 Dec. 1787, dau. of Jonathan and Mary (Hall) Gidley of the Clove. Richard was in Beekman in 1810 at 1-0-0-1-0 and 0-0-0-1-0 with 2 horses and 1 cow. He was between Daniel Gidley and John A. Van Vlack. Daniel Gidley was his wife's first cousin. Richard and Rachel Ferguson (his presumed mother) paid wheat rents in 1799. [ELP Box 148].

Capt. Joseph Reynolds of the 5th Militia was also a Justice of the Peace in Beekman and lived in the Billings area. On 18 April 1780 he took affidavits from eleven Beekman neighbors, all who testified in behalf of William Gulielmus Moore. These papers were also damaged and the only names legible are for Farrington Ferguson, Hezekiah Collins, Daniel Golden and Samuel Brown, an unnamed brother of John Smith, and possibly Mrs. Ann Smith.

"Examinations, &c., in Favor of William Moore, a criminal, Under Sentence of Death."

"Farrington Ferguson being duly Sworn deposeseth and saith; John Smith of Beekman precinct deceased[,] after he came [from New York] he heard him say that on his journey to New York he _____ Solomons that he discovered by speaking to the sd Moore [that he was] sick of bein with Such Company[,] moor saith the first [opportunity] he would make his escape[,] This examinent saith [that Moore] was so closely watched that there could be no escape [and] they continued their march till they got to Philips _____ Sold for a guinea, this examinent further saith not."

"Daniel Golden being duly sworn," [etc.] "John Smith say soon after he came from New York [he was] very sorry for William Moor for he thought by his behavior [he was] Exceeding sorry he had fell in with such bad company. _____ _ Could have an opportunity to speak with him he thought [he would have] attempted an escape but no opportunity with out danger _____ . Saith he doth really Believe that if the sd Moor was par[doned] he would not be a dangerous person[,] this examinent further saith not."

"Samuel Brown" ... "he heard John Smith deceased say after he came from New York that he did not believe William Moor knew the company [he] fell in with[,] further he saith he did not believe he had any [reason] for stealing horses or any thing else." [GCP 2828].

Capt. Israel Vail of the 5th Militia also petitioned for the release of Moore. April 18th, 1780.

"Personally appeared before me, Maurice Pleas, one of the justices assigned to keep the peace in Dutchess [County], Israel Vail & being duly sworn Deposeeth & saith That [he has] been acquainted with (Gullum) [partially erased] William Moore (a Criminal [under] sentence of death in Poughkeepsie Goal) from his _____ Child & never remember to have so much as heard of [him being] guilty of any Criminal action until that for which [he] received sentence, and that he is fully persuaded that sh[ould his] Excellency grant him his pardon & set him at full L[iberty] that the peace & Property of the good people of this S[tate would] not be endangered thereby, and further saith & Dep[oseth that] Lieut. Jn Smith Deceased, told him a few days before he [died] that he did think, said Moore from appearances would [have] attempted an Escape (if he had not feared that they would kill him) [line drawn through], & he should have advised to the Measure, but [for] fear the company would have killed him if found." [GCP 2829].

Mary (Palmer) Moore, the grand-mother of William also sent a petition to Governor Clinton. Mary Moore was 66 at the time and had married Obediah Griffen as her second husband. Her petition is very difficult to read and severely burned. "To the Governor of the [State of New York]

I have had a great de _____
had an oppertunity of a confine[ment?] _____
deprived of that privelege _____
as the Bonds of nature and gratitude _____

Gule Moore having had an acquaintance _____
 and I can sincerely and solomnly _____
 found nor perceived an inclination _____
 any man or woman of their just rights _____
 and although he has the unhappy misfortune _____
 with of wicked and ungodly set of men yet it is my rail
 joined wilfully or intentionally either with the _____
 and beseach the governor ___ and Humility _____
 of mind that the nature of my principles with _____
 Governors would pleased in his Clemency to _____
 distressed grandchild a reprieve not knowing _____
 to affirm before any authority what I have [said] _____
 yet my Principles bind me to speak the truth. _____
 Nine Partners 4th Month 19th day, 1780. JD
 =====

"Petition in behalf of Gulielmus Moore. April 15,
 1780." George Clinton Esq., The State of New York
 Gulielmus Moore, Son of Allen Moore, deceased, Having
 Some months past [the] misfortune to fall into company
 [with a] number of famous Villains who were [from?] the
 Enemy, He being young unaquainted _____ of the
 country and thereby unable to [make? a?] judgement of
 the consequences [that] might result from such
 Traiterous [act]ion was the more Easily prevailed upon
 [by] the wicked flattery of those atrocious [vil]lains
 with whom he had the misfortune [to] be acquainted and
 at length set out with [the]m towards New York. They had
 not gone [far] when they met with Lieut. John Smith and
 [his two] sons whom they Felloniously took and Carried
 to New York with their horses Saddles &c. For the
 perpetration of which crime he said Moore Now lies under
 Sentence of Death. And whereas we your petitioners being
 fully convinced from the young man's testimony and the
 tenor [of his] conduct heretofore that he had no other
 [desire?] to go to the Enemy and that the [line illeg.]
 [2nd page]

Was a thing unknown to the _____
 The very moment the fact _____
 We therefore your petitioners _____
 Strongest feeling of Sympathy _____
 Man and his Distressed relatives _____
 Plunged in floods of Grief at his _____
 Humbly request Your Excellency f _____
 For the unhappy young man which _____
 -ing Pains of a distressed mother _____
 Restored to lamenting Unkles a _____
 - 564 -

Nephew and save a reputable f _____

Your petitioners not doubting but your _____
 Good nature will lead you to every strong _____
 Be thought truly humane and merciful _____
 And your petitioners In duty bound shall [ever pray]
 Oswego April 15th 1780
 John _____
 Joseph _____
 Jonathan _____
 Daniel Gold[en]
 Caleb Haight
 William Pauld _____ "

[GCP 2811]

Capt. Joseph Reynolds of the 5th Militia was also a Justice of the Peace in Beekman and lived in the Billings area. On 18 April 1780 he took affidavits from eleven Beekman neighbors, all who testified in behalf of William Gulielmus Moore. These papers were also damaged and the only names legible are for Farrington Ferguson, Hezekiah Collins, Daniel Golden and Samuel Brown, an unnamed brother of John Smith, and possibly Mrs. Ann smith.

"Examinations, &c., in Favor of William Moore, a criminal, Under Sentence of Death."

"Farrington Ferguson being duly Sworn deposes and saith; John Smith of Beekman precinct deceased[,] after he came [from New York] he heard him say that on his journey to New York he _____ Solomons that he discovered by speaking to the sd Moore [that he was] sick of bein with Such Company[,] moor saith the first [opportunity] he would make his escape[.] This examinent saith [that Moore] was so closely watched that there could be no escape [and] they continued their march till they got to Philips _____ Sold for a guinea, this examinent further saith not."

"Daniel Golden being duly sworn," [etc.] "John Smith say soon after he came from New York [he was] very sorry for William Moor for he thought by his behavior [he was] Exceeding sorry he had fell in with such bad company. _____ Could have an opportunity to speak with him he thought [he would have] attempted an escape but no opportunity with out danger_____. Saith he doth really Believe that if the sd Moor was par [doned] he would not be a dangerous person[,] this examinent further saith not."

"Samuel Brown" ... "he heard John Smith deceased say after he came from New York that he did not believe William Moor knew the company [he] fell in with[.]

- 565 -

5. Elijah Ferguson

15. ELIJAH FERGUSON, (?Richard3, Thomas2, John1), was born ca. 1731 and was first taxed in Beekman from 1756 to 1759, then on the Crum Elbow and Charlotte list from Feb 1760 to June 1767 and then on North East list from 1768 to 1776, after which his widow was listed from 1777 to 1779. He was assessed in the Beekman Precinct in Feb. 1756 and June 1758 at £1. Elijah Ferguson, born ca. 1731, was in a muster of 28 April 1759 in NYC. He was born in Westchester Co. and was age 28 when he was on a muster roll of New York Provincial Troops from the City and County of New York under Capt. Richard Smith 28 April 1759. [NYMR 174]. Elijah married Ruth, bp. 28 Sept. 1737, dau. of Arie and Annetje (Wiltsie) DeLong. He was a witness when Arie DeLong Jr. and Farrington Ferguson were bound to Isaac Brinckerhoff 3 April 1753 and Arie DeLong was also witness.109 [AD 3283]. Elijah Ferguson posted bail for Dennis Christie of Beekman in 1764. [GS 2 Oct. 1764; p. 74]. He was a customer at the Mabbett store in Town of Washington ca. 1773. [DCSB C:285]. He was a creditor of John Palmer who was in an insolvent in DC ca. 170. Ephraim Ferguson was a debtor of Palmer's. [AD #6976]. Elijah Ferguson was a Constable in Beekman in 1754 and 1755 and he and his son Elijah Jr. both evidently returned to Beekman from North East in 1775 to sign the AofA although an Elijah refused to sign in Northeast. Jeremiah Ferguson was next to Elijah on the North East list. After the death of Elijah his widow Ruth went to Hoosick, NY and then to VT with her son John about 1786.

Children:

i. Elijah Jr. He was probably the man in North East who refused to sign the AofA in 1775. A man of this name did sign in Beekman and we think him the same man. There are no 1790 census listings for Elijah Ferguson in NY or adjacent states. Elijah Ferguson was a witness to the will of Henry Decker at Schodack, NY 21 Aug. 1799. [RCW #67]. An Elijah Ferguson was in Greenbush Town, Rensselaer Co., NY in 1800 at 1-0-1-1-0 and 0-0-1-0-1 between Losee Bedell and David Haman. (Greenbush is adjacent to Schodack). Administration of estate of Elijah

Ferguson of Verona, Oneida Co., NY was granted to son Stephen E. Ferguson 13 February 1829. [Oneida CW LA VII: 106]. He

may have been the father to two sons.

Children:

33. i. ?Elijah, b. 10 May 1777; m. Elizabeth Vickery.

ii. ?Mills, Mills Farquharson (sic) and Polly Moche married 30 Sept. 1810 and had a dau. Catherine, b. 10 Feb., bp. 28 March 1811 at Nassau Reformed Church. with no Sp.

iii. ?Stephen E.

34. ii. John, bp. 26 Aug, 1753; married twice

iii. James, born 22 Jan 1755. (A James Ferguson served with Coopers Rangers in DC during the Revolution). He may have married Johanna Cass. They are alleged to have had a dau.

Hannah b. 1796 at Hoosick. [FHL Ancestry file]. We have not found him in the 1790 NYS census in that area.

35. iv. Henry, bp. 22 Jan. 1758; m. Sarah Armstrong.

v. Nancy; m. James Ketch. They had son Hiram Ketch who married Sally Peck and dau. Lovisa Ketch who married Alex Peck. The Pecks were children of William and Rebecca (Spooner) Peck.

36. vi. ?Mary, b. 1761; m. James Winchell.

vii. Ruth, b. ca. 1763; m. James Hedding. He died 25 Oct. 1834 age 73 and she died 4 April 1845, age 82 years and they were buried in West Chazy, Clinton Co., NY. They had eleven children, among them dau. Nancy who m. Elisha Ferguson and son Elijah, 110 Other researchers on this family claim Elijah had sons Jeremiah, Uriah, Aaron and Elijah Jr. We have included Elijah Jr. and placed the others where we felt appropriate. John Burbank has compiled much on this family and does not include Elijah Jr. b. 7 June 1780 who married Lucy Blish in 1810 in Plattsburgh. Elijah Hedding was a Methodist Bishop and died 9 April 1852 in Poughkeepsie.

viii. Hannah; b. ca. 1765; m. Thomas Vredenburg who was born 1760. They were in Monkton, VT in 1790 next to her brother John Ferguson.

6S. Arie Blandina DeLong

Also known as Arie B and Arie Jonas.

8. Jeremiah Ferguson

16. JEREMIAH4 FERGUSON, (?Richard3, Thomas2, John1), was allegedly born at Cold Spring, present Putnam Co., NY ca. 1730 and married ___ Smith.111 He was taxed in Beekman 1754-67 and assessed in Feb. 1754 at £1, in June 1758 at £3 and in June 1760 at £2. He was then taxed in Charlotte from Feb. 1763 through 1773 and was a path master in 1770.112 He next went to North East Precinct where he was taxed from 1774-1779. His presumed brother Elijah was taxed in the same precincts in almost the same years. Jeremiah Forgason was a Schenk store customer from Dec. 1765 through at least April 1767 and his purchases of 'sundries' was paid almost exclusively with wheat. In April 1767 he gave a note of £6/6/11 for his balance due.113 He refused to sign the AofA in North East and was on the list of non-signers who lived west of Stissing Mountain.114 Despite being a non-signer he served under Col. Humphrey from 2 -11 April 1777. He served in 5th Beekman Regiment of Militia and was awarded Land Bounty Rights for same and also served in Cooper's Rangers.115 He then removed to the Troy area where he was on the tax roll for the SE Quarter Rensselaer Manor in 1779 and was assessed on £150 land value. He leased a farm in Rensselaerwyck of 79 acres 9 Dec. 1789. Jeremiah Ferguson Jr. leased a farm in the same 22 March 1796 of 125 acres. This was later leased to Solomon Williams. His rent payments in Rensselaer-wyck were recorded as follows:

"1782 Feby 15- By 1 load of wood and 3 fowls 1782 Feby 28- By 6 Bushels of Wheat[.] 1787 By 10 bushels Wheat (more but illeg.) [VRMP, NYSL Mss & SC].

He was in Rensselaerwyck Town, Albany Co., NY in 1790 at 2-1-2 between Benjamin Deuel and Israel Ferguson. His son Jeremiah was also in this Town. In 1800 he was in Schodack Town, Rensselaer Co., NY at 2-0-0-1-1 and 0-0-1-0-0 between Israel Ferguson and Daniel Litts. Jeremiah Ferguson of Nassau, Rensselaer Co., NY wrote his will 5 Jan. 1814 and it was proved 1 June 1818. He mentioned eldest son Jeremiah and son Israel and daughters. Son Jeremiah and Barnard Hicks were named executors and witnesses were Ichabod Lester, Michael T. Smith and Daniel Litts Jr. [RCW #429].

Children:

37. i. Jeremiah; m. Sarah Filkins

38. ii. Israel; m. Esther Filkins.

iii. Deborah; m. William Palmer. He was born ca. 1752 in Nine Partners, son of William4 (William3-2-1) and Hannah (Husted) Palmer. They lived at Canaan and Chatham, Columbia Co., NY. Deborah (Ferguson) Palmer was still alive when her husband wrote his will 3 Jan. 1827. They named their 2nd son, b. 10 Feb. 1778, Jeremiah116

iv. Ruth, b. ca. 1760; m. Enoch, b. 30 April 1763, son of John and Phebe (___) Dusenbury.117

39. v. ?Uriah, b. 20 Nov. 1761; m. 1st Margaret Burtis, 2nd Elizabeth ___.

- vi. Lovina; m. ____ Rouse.
 - 40. vii. ?Stephen, b. 1772; m. Dorothy Palmer.
 - viii. ?Charlotte; m. Jacob Snedeker She died 17 July 1862 after having eleven children, including sons Elijah and Uriah.
- 118

9. Jonathan Ferguson

17. JONATHAN⁴ FERGUSON, (?Richard³, Thomas², John¹), was probably born ca. 1740 and came to Beekman with others in the family. He was given an ear mark in Beekman 27/28 Feb. 1773: "a slit in each ear and a penny in the upper side of the right ear and in the under side of the left." Jonathan Ferguson gave a receipt at Poughkeepsie ca. 1759-61 for money received for service in the F&I War. He was on the Beekman tax roll from 1762 through 1769 and was taxed in Kinderhook, Columbia Co. in March 1779 on real property valued at £8 and personal worth £1 and paid a tax of 1/10. He was in Cataraqui in 1785 and in July/August 1786 when he was listed next to Richard Ferguson Jr.

The Albany Board minutes for 2 Feb. 1779 include: "Resolved that Christian Smith and Jonathan Ferguson be cited to appear before this Board on Saturday the 6th day of February Instant at the City Hall in this City and that they bring with them the Rifle Gun which Neal Taylor has committed to their care." On the 6th Col. Cornelius Humphrey laid before the Board two letters, both dated the 5th instant, regarding Christian Smith and Jonathan Ferguson. The letters were not included in the minutes. [AConC 317-8]. Christian Smith was two away from Jonathan Ferguson on the 1779 Kinderhook tax roll.

Jonathan Ferguson married Mary, dau. of Henry and ____ (Lampman) Young of Hoosick. Her father Henry Young was born 1737. Jonathan Ferguson Sr. was assessed at 5s in Hallowell Township 18 July 1798. He was in the class rated 2nd. He was next to Farrington Ferguson who was rated the same and Rozel Ferguson was four away from Farrington and was rated the same. Jonathan Ferguson Jr. was rated 1st class and was assessed at 2s 6p. (Wilkinson Ferguson was in the same town but was not rated. He was assessed at 2s in 1798).¹¹⁹ Jonathan Ferguson was noted as having "a wife and two sons" in Appendix B, Old United Empire Loyalist List, not dated but ca. 1800. Widow Ferguson was also on this list with two sons and two daughters. Jonathan and Mary (Young) Ferguson settled and had children at Athol, PEI.

Children: 120

- i. William.
- ii. Jonathan.
- iii. Henry.
- iv. Anna.
- v. Elizabeth.
- vi. Margaret.
- vii. Hannah.

10. Jacob Ferguson U.E.

Of Fredericksburgh and Hamilton.

Frank Doherty suggests Jacob as son of Richard Sr UE.---

FD- JACOB FERGUSON, (Richard⁴-3, Thomas², John¹), was in Cataraqui, Township #3 in 6 Oct. 1784 with a family of himself and his wife, 2 sons over 10 years and 4 girls under 10 years. Sergt. Richard Ferguson was one away from him on the list. A note says "his land not run out." He was still in Cataraqui in July/August 1786 with the same family except one of the girls was now over 10 years. He was given 6 rations per day and Richard Ferguson Sr. was again one away from him on the list. [EOS 78, 170]. Jacob Ferguson of Hallowell was a witness for Jane Ferguson's marriage 20 April 1832.

Jacob Ferguson lived at Fredericksburgh and Hamilton, Ont.

Children:

- i. Joanna; m. ____ Burnham; Orders in Council, [O.C.] 1801.
- ii. Nancy; m. John Randall of Hamilton; O.C. 1817.
- iii. Richard, of Hamilton; O.C. 20 May 1817.
- iv. Eletheat; m. Isaac Secore Jr. of Scarborough; O.C. 2 June 1819.
- v. Sarah; m. Noadiah Sawyer of Scarborough; O.C. 26 Nov. 1840.
- vi. David; had Land Board Certificate 24/8 Thurlow.

 FERRINGTON FREDERICKSBURG LENNOX 1 ADDITIONAL 12 100
 ISRAEL MARYSBURG PR EDWARD CON 1 EAST CARRYING PL 18 200

JACOB MARYSBURG	PR EDWARD	CON 1 E. OF EAST LAKE	19	100	
JOHN SIDNEY	HASTINGS	1	33	200	
JOHN SIDNEY	HASTINGS	2	33	200	
JONATHON MARYSBURG	PR EDWARD	CON 1 E. OF EAST LAKE	19	100	
LT. MARYSBURG	PR EDWARD	CON 1 E. OF EAST LAKE	15	200	
LT. ISAAC	FREDERICKSBURG	LENNOX	3	14	200
LT. RODER'K	FREDERICKSBURG	LENNOX	2	22	200
RICHARD MARYSBURG	PR EDWARD	CON 1 E. OF EAST LAKE	17	200	
RICHARD MARYSBURG	PR EDWARD	CON 1 EAST CARRYING PL	20	100	
ROZELL	FREDERICKSBURG	LENNOX	2	7	100
SGT. JACOB MARYSBURG	PR EDWARD	CON 1 EAST CARRYING PL	19	200	

12. Lt. Israel Ferguson U.E.

Active in the American Revolution. Joined British at Skenborough in 1777. Afterwards his mother and sisters and one brother were thrown in gaol by the rebels. Worked as a recruiter and courier during the revolution. (Lots of documentation in Haldimand Papers)

Died during severe winter and first to be buried in what is now Belleville. (History of the Settlement of Upper Canada, With Special Reference to the Bay of Quinte. CHAPTER XXV. page 248: The first place set apart in which to bury the dead, in the township of Thurlow was the "Taylor Burying Ground." It is situated in Belleville, at the east of the mouth of the Moira, in view of the bay. The first person committed to the earth here was Lieut. Ferguson, who had been associated with Capt. Singleton.) Brother-in-law was Capt J. Singleton.

"The Kings Rangers... This provincial corps was hardly worthy of the name. Raised on a warrant from General Sir Henry Clinton, the commander of the Central Department, it should not have been in Canada at all. The commander, Lieutenant-Colonel Robert Rogers, raised a few men in New York State and Nova Scotia and he sent his brother James, the corp's major, to Canada in the summer of 1779 in quest of recruits.

The Governor, General Frederick Haldimand, ordered James to return to new York City, but Rogers kept finding reasons for staying. Later Haldimand relented and allowed James to remain and form his men into companies. In January 1783 the Governor accepted three companies of Kings Rangers into the Northern Department. Haldimand had many difficulties with the Kings Rangers, a fact substantiated by the list of officers. James Breakenridge is shown as the Captain in Major Roger's company, although in more conventional regiments, a major was not permitted a junior officer of this rank. On claims made later, several men stated that they had been officers in the Kings Rangers but their names do not appear on any list.

A list of Officers and Non-commissioned Officers from a muster roll of January 27 1784, Haldimand Papers:
 Captain James Breakenridge, Lieutenant Israel Ferguson, Ensign William Bell, James Parks, Ziba Phillips, Corporals: John Morhouse, David Palmer, Samuel Brownson, Volunteers: Richard Ferguson, Farrington Ferguson, Arra Ferguson, Rosel Ferguson.

History of the Settlement of Upper Canada, With Special Reference to the Bay of Quinte. THE NINTH TOWN-THURLOW. page 490

The oldest map in the Crown Lands Department, states that this township was surveyed in 1787, by Louis Kotte; perhaps only the front concession. By this map, we learn that at the mouth of the river had been, probably on Zwick's Island, an Indian burying ground; and a lot is reserved for the Indians, for a burying ground. The map in forms us that lot No. 1, in both the first and second concessions, was at first given to John Chisholm. Lot No. 2, in first and second concession, to David Vanderheyden; No. 3, to Alexander Chisholm; No. 4, the reserve for the "Indian burying ground;" Nos. 5 and 6, to Captain John Singleton. These are the only names which appear upon the map; but it is likely that lot No. 7, was granted at first to Captain Myers. The late George Bleeker, Esq., told the writer that Captain Myers having stayed in Lower Canada three years, came and settled upon lot 7, where he built a hut and lived for a year, before going to Sidney. This was probably in 1787, when the surveying was proceeding. Thus it was that Captain Myers, who afterward gave a name to the river and place, was the first squatter.

About this time, Captain Singleton, who had been a first settler in Ernesttown, came to Thurlow with a brother officer, Lieutenant Israel Ferguson, both having recently married and settled upon lot No. 6.

Their object in coming was to carry on a fur trade with the Indians, who regularly descended the River Sagonoska to barter, and subsequently to get their presents. The single log house which was first built, was shortly added to, by a second compartment, into which was stored furs and goods for barter. The life of these first settlers of Thurlow was a brief one, and the termination a sad one. Both had just married, and with their faithful servant, Johnson, and his wife, they hoped for a future as bright as the wood and water which so beautifully surrounded them. It mattered not to them

that no human habitation existed nearer than the Mohawk settlement, and the Napanee River. Many trips with the batteau were necessary to obtain a complete outfit for Indian trading, and ample provisions had to be laid up, with stores of rum. These articles were procured at Kingston. Singleton had rented his farm in the second town; but reserved a room, where he might stop on his way up and down. In September, 1789, Captain Singleton, his wife, child, some eight months old, with Lieutenant Ferguson, his wife, and the servants, Johnson and wife, set out for Kingston and Ernesttown in a batteau. The women were to visit in Ernesttown, while the men proceeded to Kingston to purchase flour and other articles. Not long after starting, Singleton was taken ill. They stopped at Captain John's, at the Mohawk settlement, and Indian medicines were given him; but he continued to grow worse, and when he reached his home, in Ernesttown, he was dangerously ill. A doctor from Kingston was procured; but Captain Singleton died nine days after, from what seems to have been a malignant fever. His faithful servant, Johnson, contracted the disease and also died. Thus, Lieutenant Ferguson was left with three women and a child, away from home, which could only be reached after much toil. Captain Singleton was spoken of as a "pleasing gentleman, and beloved by all who knew him." His infant son grew to man's estate, and became one of the first settlers of Brighton, where his widow, now far advanced in years, and descendants reside.

History of the Settlement of Upper Canada, With Special Reference to the Bay of Quinte. THE NINTH TOWN-THURLOW. page 490

Lieutenant Ferguson went to Kingston, exchanged his load of furs for a barrel of flour, then very dear, and other articles, and returned with his charge to Thurlow. But Ferguson's days were also numbered; and, in three months' time, he died, and there were left in the depth of winter, alone, upon the front of Thurlow, three widowed women, and an infant; with but little to eat, beside the barrel of flour; which, before long, was to be the only article of food, and used by cup-fulls to make spare cakes.

Lieutenant Ferguson, the associate of the first settler in the township, was at first a refugee from the Mohawk valley in New York, and latterly served, probably in Johnson's regiment. He had lived a short time at Sorel before coming to Thurlow. His body was buried upon a pleasant elevation, between their house and the plains to the east of the river. The first one of the loyalists to die in Thurlow, his body was the first to be interred in the "Taylor burying ground." (no issue)

Letter from Israel Ferguson 1786 trying to collect back pay--

"Whereas the Act of Parliament direct that persons Giving in claims should signify their services as well as lofs of property. I therefore beg leave to lay before the Honourable Commissioners as consider a detail as my ittieientsfun will admit of, during the late unhappy disension in America -----

In the year 1777 I was taken prisoner on lake George in going from Fort George to Ticonderoga, by a party of rebels belonging to Colonel Browns Army who came in the rear of General Burgoyne's Army, and took Ticonderoga landing with several other places adjutient to it.

I was detained at that place one night and the next day I was caused to accompany the Fleet which was going with an intent to take Dimond Island and Fort George. Accordingly, myself with several of the prisoners was put on board a Batteaux and none but prisoners was put on board with us.

WE then was ordered in the Center of the Fleet, which consisted of one Small Sloop with three twelve pounders, Three Gun Boats, Two Barges and Seventeen Batteaux, all well mand, and night comming on which proved very dark and Stormy, put the Enemy in Such Confusion that with the afsistance of two other of my fellow prisoners soon gave us an Opportunity to to make our Escape, with the Boat and the other prisoners that was on board.

We then proceeded to Dimond Island with an Expedition Immagin n and gave information to Captain Chevy who Commanded the Island of the Enemy's Approach, which was entirely unexpected to them. He then sent me to Fort George to inform Lieutenant Ewin who Commanded the Fort of the Same, who also had not the last Intimation of the Approach.

This at that time was looked upon as a grate Service to Government and a considerable award was to be given to me and the other two men who afsisted in ma king our Escape but a Continual employment in Scoutin and other Actual Services prevented my making a proper application or I make no doubt but we should received.

After General Burgoyne's defeat, I came to Canada, From 1st May 1778 to 20 May 1779 I was constantly employed in going from Canada to the Colonies for Intelligence.

In 1779 I brought a letter to Sir John

Johnson in order to be sent to the Commander in Chief giving a fair and exact account of a Considerable large army army that was then on their march in order to Invade the (...?...?) Forts and if

Succesfull then to proceed down the River St. Lawrence to Montreal.

The 20 May 1779, I obtained an appointment in the Kings Rangers Commanded by Major James Rogers when I served Fifteen Months and five days without any pay from Government in the Course of which time I recruited and brought into His Majestys Service upwards of thirty men at my own expense.

Then I received Ensigns pay for two Months before which time

I had recruited upwards of Forty men,

Then from 25th October 1780 I received Lieutenant's pay from which I served to 25 December 1783. I acted as Lieutenant Adjutant and Quartermaster to the Kings Rangers for which I never received any Compensation but Lieutenants pay and for all my other services before mentioned never received but Thirty pounds Halifax Currency."

(signed) Israel Ferguson

FD- He was on the roll for Disbanded Troops (etc.) in Cataraqui 6 Oct. 1784 with himself, one woman and two servants. A note in the roll states: "On his way up to the Kings Lands." Richard Ferguson Jr. was three away from him on

this list.

He was also listed in Cataraqui in 1785 as Lieut. Israel Ferguson.

In July-August 1786 he was also on this roll but with one female over 10 years, in addition to himself and his wife.

He presented the case for his father and brothers, as noted above, and was a witness for other applicants: On 27 Feb. 1786 he appeared at the Commission in Montreal to testify in behalf of Gysbert Sharpe who "possessed part of the Patent of Kinderhook under his father's will." Israel Ferguson testified: "Remembers that in 1776 G. Sharpe was possessed of good house and Barn, and Farm of 200 acres and more. There was 30 or 40 acres cleared and under good Improvmnts. He had Negro Wench, and Cattle about his Farm. He lived comfortably and well."

He produced a certificate in the case of Stephen and Daniel Burritt of Arlington, VT in favor of their getting a claim. The record shows at Montreal, 28 Jan. 1788: "Produces certificate from Lieut. Ferguson that Claim't served 3 yrs. & to his having discharged his Duty as a good soldier & subject on every occasion."

He was on a Muster Roll of 27 Jan. 1784 of Officers and Non-Commissioned Officers of the King's Rangers.

He was the Lieut. in Major's Company, Capt. James Breakenridge. There were only four volunteers in this company; Richard, Farrington, Assa and Robert Ferguson.

The Township of Thurlow or the ninth town is bounded on the south by the Bay Of Quinte, on the west by the township of Sidney, on the north by Huntingdon and on the east by Tyendinaga. The Moira River, named after the Earl of Moira, afterward Marquis of Hastings, or Sagottaska, its original Indian name, runs through the township in a south-westerly direction. Though not certain, it is believed the name of the township was derived from some titled nobleman who had held an office under the British Government.

During the year 1787, Louis Kotte surveyed and laid out the front concession of Thurlow which was taken up by the families of Capt. John Singleton, Lieut. Ferguson, an Indian Trader, David Vanderhyden, John and Alex Chisholm and probably Capt. John Walter Myers, who it is said, located upon the front of Thurlow previous to his removal to Sidney.

12S. Nancy Singleton

"Nancy" from John Schneider, Florence SC via LDS

The Township of Thurlow or the ninth town is bounded on the south by the Bay Of Quinte, on the west by the township of Sidney, on the north by Huntingdon and on the east by Tyendinaga. The Moira River, named after the Earl of Moira, afterward Marquis of Hastings, or Sagottaska, its original Indian name, runs through the township in a south-westerly direction. Though not certain, it is believed the name of the township was derived from some titled nobleman who had held an office under the British Government.

During the year 1787, Louis Kotte surveyed and laid out the front concession of Thurlow which was taken up by the families of Capt. John Singleton, Lieut. Ferguson, an Indian Trader, David Vanderhyden, John and Alex Chisholm and probably Capt. John Walter Myers, who it is said, located upon the front of Thurlow previous to his removal to Sidney.

13. Ensign Richard Ferguson U.E.

Ferguson, Richard Junr. Marysburgh & Sophiasburgh M.C. Volunteer p. Regl. Roll.
Joined the British at Skeensborough, now Whitehall, in 1778. Under Captain Henry Young.
St. John's Quebec 1783, Rogers, Kings Rangers: Richard Ferguson Age 20, 5' 10", 1 year 8 months service.

Had become Lieutenant by time of his land grants in Prince Edward County.
(There is Frederica Grant alias Ferguson next to him and Israel in Hallowell-Athol-East Lake original map)

George Richard Ferguson was born about 1762. He died in 1842 in of Elizabethtown, (Brockville), Upper Canada. He married Frederica Grant in 1784 in St. Jean, Quebec, Canada.
Other marriages: Sherwood, Clarissa
Frederica Grant died in 1847. She married George Richard Ferguson in 1784 in St. Jean, Quebec, Canada.

According to LDS GEDCOM, there is a Richard Ferguson b. Dec 23 1762, Ft. Edward, Albany Co, d. July 21 1842 & married to Frederica Grant.

"George R. Ferguson was another officer who had shown an aptitude for recruiting. In the American Revolution, Ferguson served as a volunteer in the King's Rangers, rising to the rank of ensign prior to the corps' disbandment in

December 1783, enabling him to collect half-pay. In 1794 Ferguson was appointed a lieutenant in the Royal Canadian Volunteers. As senior lieutenant of the 2nd Battalion, Ferguson secured a captaincy in 1798 by paying a captain £100 to resign. This infraction was ignored because of Ferguson's success in raising recruits for the Royal Canadian Volunteers. This was probably a determining factor when Ferguson was made a captain with temporary rank in the Canadian Fencibles in 1805. Because of his ranger experience during the American Revolution and his expanded knowledge of skirmish tactics derived from fellow officers in the Royal Canadian Volunteers, Ferguson proved to be the best candidate to command the Canadian Fencibles' light infantry company."

"Captain George Ferguson was also performing staffing duties in 1812. In September 1810 Ferguson was appointed to act as the Paymaster for the 10th Royal Veteran Battalion at Quebec, a role he fulfilled until October 1811. After only a month back with the regiment, Ferguson was again called upon to act as a paymaster, this time for a detachment of the 41st Regiment at Quebec, until May 1812. An officer's return to his regiment from staff employ did not necessarily mean he was finished with those particular duties. In August, Ferguson was criticised for his delay in transmitting the accounts of the 10th Royal Veterans, and was told to settle the public accounts he had been responsible for while he was with that regiment. From August until the end of the year Ferguson served as the paymaster of the Flank Battalion, of which his company was a member."

"The only single captain known of in the Canadian Fencibles in 1812 was the 31-year-old paymaster William Marshall, the youngest captain of the regiment. The most unusual domestic situation was that of George Richard Ferguson. After the American Revolution, under the name Richard Ferguson, he married Frederica Grant at St. Jean, Quebec in 1784. Their marriage took a turn for the worst, and in 1799, while serving as a captain in the Royal Canadian Volunteers in Niagara, they separated. In the deed of separation they "agreed henceforth for and during their respective natural lives to live separate and apart." Ferguson promised "not to ever frequent her company or converse at any time with her and shall not sue or disturb any person or persons that shall receive her into their habitations." The deed stipulated that while Ferguson remained in His Majesty's service he would pay Frederica £50 annually for the first two years of their separation and £66 annually thereafter. Ferguson was also required to "pay any debt she incurs." Possibly in an attempt to escape the expensive terms of this statement, Ferguson changed his name to George R. Ferguson when he joined the Canadian Fencibles in 1805. In a dispute that arose later, his brother Farrington remarked: "How he came by the name of George R. is best known to himself." After the war, Ferguson eventually settled in Elizabethtown, Upper Canada and in 1823 married the 23-year-old Clarissa Sherwood, daughter of Reuben Sherwood, loyalist, militia officer and community leader. At the time of their wedding in Ogdensburg, N.Y., Ferguson was 61 years old. When Ferguson died in 1842, a battle began over who was his lawful wife and thus entitled to widow pension benefits offered by the British Government. Frederica gained the support of former officers of the Royal Canadian Volunteers, while Clarissa convinced two Canadian Fencible officers residing in Elizabethtown to support her case. While it is unclear who won the contest, when Frederica died in 1847, she was noted as Ferguson's widow."

1788 Listed in compensation claim as still living in Bay of Quinte area.
1801 Captain in Royal Canadian Volunteers at Niagara & living at Cavan.
1805 Temporary Captain of Canadian Fencibles at York.

=====
Following is the text of a lecture given in the November, 2000 chat at The On-Line Institute for Advanced Loyalist Studies.

Who was the typical Provincial soldier?

There are some nice detailed lists of the Northern Army for the end of the war that show some personal information. In looking at information for about 1825 soldiers raised in upper New York and that part of New England, a full 1254 were born in America.

The next largest group came from Scotland, followed by Ireland, then England. Germans were mixed in, as well as other European countries, and even one from Hungary.

The Army in America probably had a similar ratio, with possibly an even greater number of native born Americans.

They were mostly young, but the ages ran the spectrum. Soldiers were mostly in their late teens or twenties when they enlisted, although soldiers could be as young as 15. Drummers and fifers were as young as nine.

On the other end, in very small numbers, there were soldiers over 65. One soldier from the Nova Scotia Volunteers was dismissed from that corps for being around 80!

Height is always an interesting topic of discussion with reenactors, but soldiers really were smaller back then. Size lists are available for only a few corps, but the average size of most soldiers was between five feet four and five feet seven or eight. It would be uncommon to see more than a half dozen men in a regiment of six hundred men that were six feet tall.

As a provincial soldier, one would get a bounty on enlisting. This bounty was paid by the government and increased as the war went on. Initially it was 2 guineas (a guinea is one pound, one shilling), then 3 guineas, then 6 guineas for much of 1781.

In addition, officers of regiments often pooled their money to give to new recruits as an additional bounty. This was done to strengthen the regiment's numbers in order to secure their establishment at the end of the war (and the officer's own permanent half pay pension).

A new recruit was immediately to be taken to a civilian magistrate to be "attested." That meant he had the oath of allegiance tendered to him, followed by the articles of war concerning mutiny and desertion. This was also known as qualifying.

The recruit was then a soldier, liable for immediate duty and even combat. There was no such thing as boot camp back then.

A person joined a particular regiment, not just the army, and it was that regiment's job to teach him to be a soldier. It was pure on the job training. Muster rolls show some men captured in battle within days of their joining the army.

First a soldier had to be outfitted with clothing. Clothing came from two sources - the inspector general (via shipments sent from England) and locally from the captains of the regiments.

The King provided each soldier with a regimental coat, a waistcoat, breeches, stockings, shirts, shoes, a hat, neck stock, and buckles. Soldiers required more clothing than this though, including trousers, additional shirts, shoes, stockings, caps, etc. These things were provided by the soldier's company captain, and the soldier himself was charged for them. His captain also provided him with things like tobacco and soap, plus items to clean his belts and accoutrements.

As a soldier, he was also to be fed by the King. But this too the soldier was expected to pay for out of his pay. Each day a soldier was to receive one pound of salt beef or 12 ounces of salt pork, one pound of bread, peas, cheese, butter, oatmeal, and rum.

For this hearty meal, 2 and 1/2 pence were deducted daily from his pay. Additionally, a soldier received a daily allowance of spruce beer, free, as a gift from the King.

The salary of a private was a whopping six pence a day. From that the soldier had deducted his provisions, his additional clothing and supplies, an allowance to the surgeon and paymaster, and some unique charges. For example, if a soldier was sentenced to corporal punishment, he was to pay a fee to the drummer who administered the lashes!

Soldiers were also liable to pay their hospital bills. Regiments who had sick in the General Hospital were charged for the care the men received. A regiment could then charge back the man who had been sick.

Soldiers were subject to military discipline as soon as they were attested. This meant they could be tried by a court and punished if found guilty. That was why they were read the articles of war.

The most common cause of discipline problems came from drinking. Boredom was a big part of being a soldier, and drinking was an accepted vice. It was even encouraged.

Extra rum was allowed to soldiers on fatigue duty, on guard during inclement weather, and on holidays. Add to this the ration of daily beer, plus the availability of more liquor at taverns, sutlers and ale houses, and it is amazing these people were sober at all!

Instances of drunken brawls were not uncommon. The Rowland Lennox Court Martial gives a perfect example of what happened one St. Patrick's Day in New York with the Queen's Rangers and DeLancey's Brigade.

While drunk, soldiers often wandered off or deserted. Sometimes when they sobered up they were too afraid to go back, fearing punishment. Punishment was indeed something to be afraid of.

The most common sentence was to be whipped on the bare back with a cat of nine tails by the drummers of the regiment. A cat is a leather whip with nine strands to it.

For minor offenses, such as being asleep on guard, or stealing a pair of shoes, punishment could be 100 or even 300 lashes. Stealing of a more serious nature, plundering, desertion and other serious crimes could bring sentences of 500, 1000 or even 1500 lashes. Some robberies, assault, desertion and mutiny could be a death sentence. It's not too hard to see why some of these folks were afraid to go back!

A soldier was liable for service anywhere in America, although sometimes they disputed that. Soldiers from NJ, for instance, ended up serving in East Florida, Georgia, South Carolina, Virginia, Pennsylvania, New York and Connecticut. Some of the regiments raised in the South, though, believed they were only liable for service there, which was pretty much honored.

Another interesting thing is that many of the soldiers served alongside many of their relatives. It was not uncommon for a soldier to serve in the same company with his father, brothers and cousins. One can only imagine the difficulty of losing multiple family members during the course of the war.

13S. Frederica Grant

After the American Revolution, under the name Richard Ferguson, he married Frederica Grant at St. Jean, Quebec in 1784. Their marriage took a turn for the worst, and in 1799, while serving as a captain in the Royal Canadian Volunteers in Niagara, they separated. In the deed of separation they "agreed henceforth for and during their respective natural lives to live separate and apart." Ferguson promised "not to ever frequent her company or converse at any time with her and shall not sue or disturb any person or persons that shall receive her into their habitations." The deed stipulated that while Ferguson remained in His Majesty's service he would pay Frederica £50 annually for the first two years of their separation and £66 annually thereafter. Ferguson was also required to "pay any debt she incurs." Possibly in an attempt to escape the expensive terms of this statement, Ferguson changed his name to George R. Ferguson when he joined the Canadian Fencibles in 1805.

Also she had a home in the Kingston area. Petitioned for a widow's pension.

13S. Clarissa Sherwood

Clarissa Sherwood was born in 1800 in Elizabethtown, Upper Canada. She married George Richard Ferguson in 1823 in Ogdensburg, N.Y., USA.

Her estate was left to her niece and nephew.

14. Capt Farrington Ferguson U.E.

With his brothers in the Kings Rangers. Joined the British at Skeensborough in 1779. A Private under Captain Henry Young. First settled on Jessup's land in Jessupsburg in 1774. Then went to Cameron's Neck, Albany County on a lease from Gov. Robinson in 1775. In the Prince Edward County Militia (1812, etc). Promoted to Captain Aug 29 1823. Could read & write well.

Ferguson, Farrington Marysburgh & Sophiasburgh, P. King's Rangers, P. Loyalist, 200. Genl. Haldimand, 1784, 100. P.L. 1786. (Reid list, 12 children in Hallowell, Sophiasburgh and Marysburgh.)

“Claim of Israel, Richard and Farrington Ferguson, late of Albany Co. Israel Ferguson appears & on being Sworn saith: He and his 2 brothers were at St. John in the fall of 83. All in the King's Rangers. Are natives if America, Lived near Fort Edward. Had a farm in Partnership, lived near each other. Israel joined the Brit. at Skeensboro in 77. Richard joined in 78, then very young. Farrington joined in 79. Then an infant. All served till the end of the War. Now live at the Bay of Quinty. They had settled on Jessup's Land in Jessupsburg in 1774, which they quitted after ____ [?making] some improvements. Then went to Camerons Neck. They cleared between 8 & 10 acres. They had 300 acres on Cameron's Neck, Albany

Co. They had an agreement for a lease from Govr. Robinson in 75, before the War broke out, settled upon the land. When witness left it they had cleared 60 acres. Before he went away 2 horses taken. When he went away he left the Things mentioned in the Schedule on the Lands. His younger Brothers would have joined the Brit when he did but were too young, only 13 & 12. After Israel went away his mother and sisters & one of his Brothers were thrown in Gaol. She came to Canada as soon as she was released. His Father came to Canada in 78. Israel Ferguson is authorized by all the family to receive what may be allowed for their losses.

Produces a release from his Father to show he gives up all his Right to Compensation to his sons, Israel receives pay as Lieut., Richard as Ensign.” (A side note to this declaration states: “Good People”).

“Lieut. Philip Lansing, Wits.

Knew the Family. Remembers the Father employed in carrying Despatches of Consequence, giving an acct. of the Rebel Army to Canada in the year 1776.

They were a very Loyal Family. Israel & his 2 brothers served in the Rangers. The Mother and Sisters were imprisoned at Albany. The whole family came as soon as they could get away into Canada.

They had Cattle & Various Things taken from them by the Rebels.”

“Lieut. Walter Sutherland, Wits. Knew all the three Brothers & the Father.

The whole Family were Loyal. The Brothers all served. They had a farm on Cremmes Neck. They had it before the Rebellion. Witness was at the place in 78. Thinks there were 40 or 50 acres clear. They had very good furniture & utensils, & a good deal of it. Speaks of a fine Yoke of Oxen & Cows.”93

Another account notes: “The Fergusons were natives of America who lived at Fort Edward, where they owned a farm of 300 acres in partnership with their father, also called Richard. The brothers claimed a loss of £388 sterling and rec'd £48 Sterling.” [LAR]. The father gave a deposition 20 Nov. 1787 to the effect that his son's testimony was correct. [ALC 153]

FD- "FARRINGTON FERGUSON, (Richard4-3, Thomas2, John1), was born ca. 1765, probably in Crum Elbow where his father was taxed through June 1767 and removed with the family to Albany near Fort Edward. As noted above he was too young to join the British when his brother Israel did but joined in 1779. He was on the Cataraqui Roll of Loyalists in Oct. 1784 as a single man. He was next to Arra and Rozel Ferguson. He was there in 1785, again adjacent to Arra and Roz (sic) Ferguson. In July/August 1786 he was still there listed as a single man, as were Ara Ferguson and Rosel Ferguson. Farrington Ferguson the 3rd took refuge in Hallowell, Ontario, Canada after the Revolution and had a number of children. He was most likely the man who married Elizabeth, b. 16 Nov., bp. 3 Dec. 1770 in Poughkeepsie, dau. of Daniel and Maria (DeLong) Cole. [PRCh]."

Oct 10 1842, Will of Farrington Ferguson Sr:

... late of the Township of Athol

... bequeathed unto his wife, Elizabeth, all of his Estate real and personal, his farm number 15 1st conc East Lake, all moveable property belonging to his estate and for her maintenance during her natural life.

... unto his son, Barney, after the death of his wife, Elizabeth, his farm # 15 containing 160 acres, all improvements, house & barn, out houses, etc ... during his natural life by his paying unto his four sons in six years after the death of his wife, Elizabeth, \$50 cash, £12 10s to his son Farrington, £12 10s to son Israel, £12 10s to son Arra C, £12 10s to son

Daniel.

... After death of Barney, farm #15 to son Farrington's heirs and their heirs.

Witnessed by William Rankin* and Hannah, his wife, and Dyre Platt of Athol.

Registered by Elizabeth Ferguson, March 11 1843.

Witnessed by Dyre Platt and Arra Ferguson.

* Their daughter Mary L, married Rozel Ferguson.

History of the Settlement of Upper Canada, With Special Reference to the Bay of Quinte. PENINSULA OF PRINCE EDWARD. page 479

"List of settlers on the south side of the lake.--Henry Zuveltd, (Zufelt) U. E. L.; Johnathan Ferguson, Sen., U. E. L.; Johnathan Ferguson, Jun., do; Anthony Badgley, do; John Miller, do; Farnton Ferguson, do; William Blakely, do; Sampson Striker, do; Barret Dyer, do; Daniel Baldwin, John Ogden, U. E. L.; Richard Ogden, do; Solomon Spafford, Joseph McCartney, Joseph Lane, William Ensley, Col. Owen Richards, U. E. L.; James Clapp, do; Charles Ferguson."

ASSESSMENT OF THE TOWNSHIP OF HALLOWELL FOR THE YEAR 1808.

Commencing the 7th March, 1808, and ending the 6th March, 1809.

The following, copied from an old Hallowell assessment list, cannot fail to impress readers, especially young readers, of to-day. The very names must be dear to all who are descendants of the former landholders, while the proportions of cleared and uncleared land at the date of the assessment should prove of considerable interest.

In addition to the figures here copied the roll contains columns headed houses; round logs; square timber, one storey and fire-places; square timber, two storeys and fire-places; framed, under two storeys; brick or stone, one storey, with fire-places; grist mill, run by water, and additional pair of stones; wind mill; saw mill; merchant shop; store houses; horses; oxen; cows; cattle; swine; stills; billiard tables; vessels of eight tons, etc.

There were 101 round log houses, 3 of square timber, 28 framed under two storeys, 1 brick or stone, 1 saw mill, 2 merchant shops, 146 horses, 105 oxen, 384 cows, 5 cattle, 90 swine, no stills, no billiard tables, no boats of eight tons, and no wind mills.

Isaac Garrett, Aaron White, Thos. Bowerman, Henry Young, Arthur Elsworth and another Harry Young had four horses each, all the rest fewer, Widow Dugal and Silas Hill had each two yoke of oxen, but the widow had also a span of horses, while Silas had none. Ten cattle and six cows were owned by Thomas Bowerman, and these, with a yoke of oxen, four horses, and two swine made him the largest stock owner in the township.

Among the largest landholders were Gideon Bowerman, with 1,500 acres; Ebenezar Washburn, with 1,150; James Blakely, with 1,740; Barret Dyer, with 1,900, and Silas Hill, with 955 acres.

NAMES, ACRES OF LAND UNCULTIVATED, CULTIVATED

Peter Conger	130	70
Joseph Jinks	160	40
Charles Ferguson	--	--
Henry Zuvalt	150	30
William Blackly	188	12
Henry Young	870	53
James Blakely	176	24
Daniel Young	300	53
Elisha Miller	668	40
Asia Warden	--	34
Henry Spafford	--	8
Rozel Ferguson	200	--
James Clapp	85	5
Jacob Fraighlie	60	40
Isaac Huff	175	25
Samuel Clapp	75	25
James Blakely	1,740	36
Barret Dyer	1,900	100

Silas Dyer	168	32
Richard Jinks	--	--
Farrington Ferguson	172	50
Ashbert Gripen	--	--
James Jackson	70	30
Wilkison Ferguson	64	36
Obadiah Cooper	160	40
Daniel Hare	260	40
Henry Young	325	75
Ebenezar Washburn	1,150	40
Coonrade Coob [Cool?]	70	30
Stephen Conger	200	50
Thomas Goldsmith	570	60
Stephen Goldsmith	372	28
William Dyer	500	50
Samuel Wright	350	50
Daniel Hicke	150	50
Isaiah Tubs	60	30
Abraham Cole	--	20
Andrew Hykes	--	--
Isaac Jackson	140	30
Jacob Jackson	--	20
Totals	31,178	5,194 (I have left out many names from this list. PDC)

I do certify that the within is a true copy of the assessment of Hollowell, for the year of our Lord 1808.
 ALLAN MacLEAN, Clerk of the Peace, (Signed) GILBERT DORLAND, JOHN PLATT, Midlands District.
 Assessors.

14S. Elizabeth Cool U.E.

I have an excellent ambrotype photo of her taken in the 1850's. She died in 1866 at her grandson, Robert Jackson's home at Black Creek. He has included in the photo case, a note about her. "Elizabeth Furgeson likness. Lived till she was 103 years old and quite smart."

Prince Edward County Probate Records, Wills:
 Surrogate Court; Action 109 In the goods of Elizabeth Ferguson
 Petition for Grant of administration

This packet includes the following:

- 1) Order by Judge Fairfield that a grant of probate be made to Robert Jackson - Oct 9, 1866 - order based on the following petitions etc (IE. Robert' Jackson was named to dispose of E. Ferguson's goods)
- 2) Administration Bond, stating: Oct 6, 1866 Robert Jackson, Rowland Jackson and William Henry Richey Allison of the Town of Picton post bond, of \$1200 on condition that Robert Jackson be named administrator of the late Elizabeth Ferguson's estate naming her death date as September 1866
- 3) In the Surrogate Court – in the goods of Elizabeth Ferguson we, Rowland Jackson of Twp. Marysburgh and. William Henry Richey Allison of the same place make oath that we are the proposed Sureties for Robert Jackson and both are worth \$1000. Oct 6, 1866.
- 4) Oath by Robert Jackson that he is applying to be named administrator of E. Ferguson's goods, that he has searched unsuccessfully for any will, and that he is sure she died without any will Sep 25, 1866
- 5) Oath by Robert Jackson that he is applying to be named administrator of her estate and that he believes her effects to be worth \$425.
- 6) Oath by Robert Jackson that he is applying as administrator, that she died on or about Sept 4, 1866, Twp Marysburgh, that she was a widow leaving 14 children, all surviving, and all over 21 years old. Also that he has been doing her business for her for several years and that she resided at his house "for some time" previous to her death, Also that; he will faithfully administer her personal estate, paying all her debts and distributing the residue, if any, according to law. Sept 25, 1866.
- 7) Also a petition Sept; 15, 1866, stating all the above information, nothing new, asking that Robert' Jackson be named administration.

Note: William Henry Richey Allison was Robert Jackson's attorney.

" Author: Ann Sherwood Date: 11 Jun 2000 12:00 PM GMT

I am looking for any and all descendants of Farrington Ferguson 1763-1843 and Elizabeth Cole 1770-1866. They had 16 children: Arra C. m. Catherine Pettit; Barney; Daniel; Farrington Jr. m. 1st Mindwell Tubbs, 2nd Eliza DeGross; Israel m. Rebecca Alley; James m. Charlotte Goodrich; Catherine m. Ashphahel Crippen; Charlotte m. Peter Dainard; Eleanor m. 1st Unk. Cole, 2nd. John Dainard; Elizabeth m. Andrew Dainard; Esther/Hester m. Elijah Jinks; Huldah m. Ira Brown; Mary m. Rowland Jackson; Patience m. John Cole; Rachel m. 1st. Henry Garretsee, 2nd. Hezekiah Clark, 3rd Adam Shortt; and Sarah m. Enoch Cronk. "

An Assessment For The Township of Hallowell

This Eighteenth of July, 1798

(Thank you to Peter Warwick for his donation of this information to the Lennox and Addington - Prince Edward County GenWeb Project.)

The following came from the "Appendix To The Report Of The Ontario Bureau Of Industries", Warwick Bro's & Rutter, Toronto, 1899

"Copied May 12, 1899 from the original list now in the possession of Mrs. W. H. Allison, Picton, a grand-daughter of Stephen Conger, and daughter Of John P. Roblin, for years M.P.P. and County Registrar of Prince Edward". - Thomas W. Casey

First Class Rated (2.6)

Daniel Pettet James Rogers
John Platt David McG. Rogers
Joseph McCartney John Peters
C. Huyck Corey Spencer
Jonathan Ferguson, Jr. David Conger
Daniel Tubs Jonathan Bowerman
John Miller Joseph Turwiliger
Solomon Spafford William Cunningham
John Richards Curnelous Blunt
Owen Richards Aaron White
John Elles Jacob Cronk
William Dyre Isaac Garratt
Jacob Rattan Joseph Jinks
Arthur Youmans Ebenezer Palmer
David Youmans Henery Zeufelt

Second Class Rated (5.0)

Peter Designe Conger Rozel Farguson
Ichabode Bowerman Elisha Miller
Daniel Young Henry Young, Jr.
Joseph Winn Benjamin Weight
Caleb Platt Augustos Spencer
Jonathan Ferguson, Sr. Thos. Goldsmith
Faranton Ferguson Andrew Johnson
Samson Striker Henery Johnson
Giles Hill Thomas Bowerman
John Ogden Daniel Rossell

Third Class Rated (7.6)

Henery Young, Sr. Thos. Richardson
Samuel Williams Stephen Conger
Stephen Hare

Fourth Class Rated (10.0)

John Stinson Abraham Peterson
James Blakeley

Fifth Class Rated (12.6)

Barret Dyre

Tenth Class Rated (15.0)
Caleb Elsworth

Under List Rated

Peter Mabee Jas. Walters
John Zeufelt Jasey Walters
Abram Winn George Baker
Wilkeson Ferguson Isaac Bedell
John Sikels Samuel Walters
John Spencer Ruban Walters
Joseph Lane Amos Bull
Barnabas Wemp Charles Cunningham
John Frear John Striker
David Frear Nathaniel White
Doctor Prindel Samuel McCoy
Henery Bartley Anthony Badgsley
Gideon Bowerman William Dorris
Stephen Bowerman

Approved by us: Jno. Peters / gts Spencr, C.F.
Assessed by us: Caleb Elsworth / Peter Designe Conger, Assessors

15S. Jacob (HOOVER) Hover

Hoover, Jacob Sophiasburgh (Reid list.) (Olde U.E. lists shows a Jacob Hover, Adolphustown.) (Stamped Book) Son of Caspar (Also Adolphustown) L.B.M., 1790, 100. No bounty land. 1786, P. list.

15S. Conrad VanDusen

In Butlers Rangers. A Tailor in New York. Served the whole of the war.
Tavern keeper lot 16 until 1814 when he moved from Adolphustown to Marysburgh and largest contributor to the first church.

Vanduzen, Conrad Marysburgh (Reid list) Olde U.E.L. list shows Conrod Vanduzen, Adolphus Town. Loyalist P.L. 1786, from New York A.McL.

From Bob Campbell:
According to OCFA, Conrad Van Dusen is buried in the U.E.L. Memorial Burial Ground, Adolphustown and not Union Cem, Oshawa, Ont.

16. Arra Ferguson U.E.

A fine penman and on many documents and "a minister of the Gospel".
OC July 8 1797, Feb 6 1828.

Ferguson, Arra --- Hallowell & Adolphustown (Reid list.) An Aaron Ferguson listed in U.E. list Fredericksburgh with note: Que., if not Kings Rangers, as a P.L. 1786.

History of the Settlement of Upper Canada, With Special Reference to the Bay of Quinte. SETTLEMENT OF

ADOLPHUSTOWN. page 455

There is in the Township Records, a Return of the inhabitants for 1794, March, with the names of each family, and the

number of members in each. They are as follows: Ruben Bedell, 5; Paul Huff, 6; Solomon Huff, 10; William Griffis, 5; Caspar VanDusen, [p.455] 6; Nicholas Peterson, 8; Nicholas Peterson, Sen. 3; Isaac Bern, 1; Thomas Jones, 4; Alexander Fisher, 10; James McMasters, 8; James Stephenson, 1; Russel Pitman, 7; Joseph Clapp, 4; George Brooks, 6; John Halcom, 3; Martin Sherman, 3; Joseph Cornell, 5; Peter Valteau, 5; William Clark, 6; Joseph Clark, 1; Albert Cornell, 8; Peter Delrya, 4; John Huyck, 6; Alexander Campbell, 5; Buryer Huyck, 2; Albert Benson, 4; Gilbert Bogart, 2; Abraham Bogart, 3; Christopher German, 5; William Casey, 6; Edward Barker, 3; David Kelly, 4; Battin Harris, 8; John Canniff, 13; Nathaniel Solmes, 10; Peter Wanamaker, 4; Garret Benson, 1; William Mara, 4; John Roblin, 3; John Elms, 3; John Wood, 2; Peter Ruttan, Jun'r., 3; Owen Roblin, Jun'r., 2; Owen Roblin, Sen'r., 8; Benjamin Clapp, 8; George Rutter, 7; Jacob Bullern, 6; Cornelius VanHorn, 6; Robert Jones, 5; Paul Trumper, 8; William Hanah, 4; Michael Slate, 4; Peter Ruttan, Sen., 5; Denis Oscilage, 1; Joseph Carahan, 8; Thomas Dorland, 6; Philip Dorland, 9; Willet Casey, 8; Peter VanAlstine, 3; John VanCott, 7; David Brown, 3; Peter Sword, 2; William Brock, 5; Nicholas Hagerman, 8; Cornelius Stouter, 3; Abraham Maybee, 7; Henry Tice, 3; Thomas Wanamakers, 1; William Button, 5; Joseph Allison, 2; John Fitzgerald, 2; Matthew Steel, 5; Conrad Vandusen, 5; Henry Hover, 3; Arra Ferguson, 2; Henry Redner, 4; Andrew Huffman, 4; Daniel Cole, 11; Henry Davis, 5; James Noxen, 1.—Total 402.

History of the Settlement of Upper Canada, With Special Reference to the Bay of Quinte. HALLOWELL. page 482
At the first township meeting, "it was enacted that no fence is to be lawful in the township under the height of four feet eight inches high, sufficiently made." Horses, horned cattle, hogs, sheep, were to be permitted to run at large with certain exceptions. "It is enacted that if any freeholder shall suffer any Canadian thistle to go to seed on his farm, he shall forfeit and pay the sum of twenty shillings." A law was also passed, that if any one set fire to any rubbish or brush, whereby his neighbors property was endangered, without previously making two of his neighbors acquainted, he should pay a fine of forty shillings, to be expended for the benefit of the highways. Rozel Ferguson, who seems to have discharged his duty as Town Clerk, recording the proceedings in a neat legible hand, was successfully elected to that office for ten years. In 1810, [p.482] James R. Armstrong was appointed, and again the following year. The next following, Arra Ferguson was elected, who continued in office three years, when Simeon Washburn received the appointment, and remained in office two years, when Arra Ferguson was again selected, and continued for three years. Robert Scott was Town Clerk two years, and then again followed Arra Ferguson for eight years. William Barker then was appointed.

From Kate Cook:

Arra of Hallowell and Adolphustown was a Town Clerk of Picton, Prince Edward County, Ontario, Canada. He performed those duties as an elected official in about 1812 (after Bazel Rozel PDC Ferguson and performed those duties since March 5, 1798) and Arra was in that position for 11 years between 1812 and 1830, losing to elections in between those times. He was a "man of standing" in township politics for some time. He was enlisted with The King's Rangers (commanded by James Rogers, brother of Maj. Robert Rogers of Rogers' Rangers) as a spy for the British. The King's Rangers were under the ultimate command of Gen. Burgoyne's British Army. (Source: fragments from various email communications without notations)

1784 -- In a Loyalist List as King's Rangers under the command of Maj. James Rogers. First settled in Fredericksburgh Township, Lot 12, Con. 1. By 1797, he had received 300 acres, sold parts of it, bought and sold more land and worked as a clerk and conveyancer. Basically, he was a land speculator.

April 7, 1793 -- Married Catherine Shorts (b. 1772) daughter of John W. Shorts and Rosannah Monk. They lived at 23 Ferguson Street, Picton, Ontario in a cottage-style home with 1 1/2 stories and an entrance combining window and doorway. One descendant indicated that Arra was "minister of the Gospel," using Rev. before his name... it isn't proven out yet. (a Rev Wm Lamb in Toronto has been doing research on the early Methodist church and had shown interest in Arra F in the past. I can see if I can find his email address. PDC)

1806 -- Moved to Hallowell Township, Prince Edward Co., and was one of the founders of Hallowell Bridge, now Picton. His property included lots 23 & 24 in Con. 3 of the Military Tract.

1812 -1831 -- Was Hallowell Town Clerk four times, serving 14 years, including his first term, 1812-1815, during the critical war years.

1861 -- Catherine died about this time.

The Van Deursen Family History gives two different lists for Arra's children: 1) includes a Patience and a Rachel, 2) includes only Catherine, Milly and Mary.

From The Settlers of the Beekman Patent, by Frank J. Doherty (p. 61): Arra Ferguson was at Cataraqui in 1784, 84, & 86 and was listed each time between Farrington and Rozel Ferguson. He was first at Fredericksburgh and the Loyalist List noted -- Quebec, if not Adolphustown, Canada. He was a witness at Hallowell, 1/25/1832 for Herman Cole's marriage.

Notes from Wendy Daxon (2/9/2000): Arra Ferguson, Town Clerk of Hallowell 1812-1830 for all but 4 years was renowned for his "exquisite penmanship." Arra received his crown patent for the property at 23 Ferguson Street on October 26, 1816.

Served with his father and brothers in the Loyalist Corps. He married Catherine Shorts, of Butler's Rangers. He was at Cataraqui in 1784, 1785, and 1786 and was listed each time between Farrington & Rozel Ferguson. He was first at Fredericksburgh and the Loyalist List noted "Que. If not King's Rangers, as a P. L. 1786. (P.L. = Provision List PDC)" He was later of Hallowell and Adolphustown, CN. He was a witness at Hallowell 1/25/1832 for Herman Cole's (also spelled Heman, son of Bernard PDC) marriage. Volunteers in the King's Rangers in 1784 were Richard,

Farrington, Assa (Arra) & Robert Ferguson.

Burr's Historical Sketches: ... Catherine Shorts became the wife of Arra Ham Ferguson who lived and died in Picton. (Ham? --- possibly confused with Arra Ham VanDusen? PDC)

In 1792, he pledged L3 toward the building of the Hay Bay Methodist Church, no small contribution in a community that lived more on barter than on cash, and from a young man who was only 22, but probably earning money with his pen, drafting deeds. Arra & Catherina (in a deed dated 4/7/1819) gave a half-acre of land "for due Consideration of good will for the Methodist Episcopal Church." They added a proviso that if the trustees did not erect a meeting-house on the land, or refused any minister of the Methodist Episcopal Church, or allowed ministers of any other denomination to "preach, teach or expound any False Doctrine therein or ever to explain in their way the Holy Scriptures," then it would revert to the donors. The seven trustees to whom it was deeded were James Dougall, James R. Armstrong, John Johnson, David Hopkins, Aaron Carnaham, Samuel Williams & Peter D. Conger (all of Hallowell township). The deed apparently sparked some dissatisfaction, for the trustees returned the ownership of the lot to the Fergusons on 6/1/1820, noting that they had by then "received a deed to their satisfaction." The next day, (6/2/1820) the new deed returned the land to the trustees identifying it as a Methodist place, but with the conditions that the trustees "admit and permit all such Protestant ministers and Preachers as shall be regularly authorised" to preach there. Thus, while an effort was still made to assert some restriction with regard to orthodoxy, the offending clause was removed and a more tolerant note injected. The deed was witnessed by Thomas Madden, preacher on the Hallowell Circuit, and Philander Smith, his assistant. That year the first Picton chapel was erected.

Burial: Glenwood Cemetery, Picton

VanDusen Family History identifies Arra as a Minister of the Gospel

Military service: Bet. 1775 - 1783, King's Rangers, Major James Rogers, Commander

O C Land Grant: October 26, 1816, 23 Ferguson Street, Picton, Prince Edward Co., Ontario, Canada

Residence: Picton, Prince Edward Co., Ontario

Source: Richard Ferguson, Loyalist Spy, by Rae M. Campbell

Source2: The Settlers of the Beekman Patent, by F. Doherty, Sr.

Source: Richard Ferguson, Loyalist Spy, by Rae M. Campbell

Source2: The Settlers of the Beekman Patent, by F. Doherty, Sr.

Source3: Dr. Burleigh's papers of Queen's Univ., Kingston, Ontario (More Burleigh papers at the Rev. McAuley Museum in Picton PDC)

Source4: Sandness@nethop.net

Source5: VanDusen Family History, p. 620

Marriage: April 07, 1793, Prince Edward Co. Clergyman: Rev. D. Dunham

30. ARRA5 FERGUSON, (Richard3-4, Thomas2, John1), was born ca. 1760-65 and served with his father and brothers in the Loyalist Corps.

He m. Catherine, dau. of John Shorts of Butler's Rangers. He was at Cataraqui in 1784, 1785 and 1786 and was listed each time between Farrington and Rozel Ferguson. He was first at Fredericksburgh and the Loyalist List noted "Que. If not King's Rangers, as a P.L 1786."

He was later of Hallowell and Adolphustown, CN. He was a witness at Hallowell 25 Jan. 1832 for Hermon Cole's marriage. Arra Ferguson died 28 Feb. 1853, age 88 (born ca. 1765) and was buried in Picton, Ontario, CN. Volunteers in the King's Rangers in 1784 were Richard, Farrington, Assa (Arra) and Robert Ferguson.

Children: [UEL2, 91 and Loyalists in Ontario, 107].

i. Patience, b. 1794; O.C. 1815. She m. ___ Wait.

ii. Frederica, b. 1797; m. John Hare of Haldimand.

iii. Emanuel, b. 1799; dy.

iv. Rachel, b. 1801.

v. Amelia Shorts, b. 1803.

vi. Mary D.L., b. 1803; m. John

vii. Richard, b. 1806; d. 1880.

viii. John, b. 1807; died 1827.163

ix. Kitty Ann, b. 1809.

x. Son, b. 1812.

xi. Barbara Monk, b. 1818. A Barbara Ferguson married Conrad Tobey who was born 1816, son of John and Hannah (Van Deusen) Tobey of Adolphustown.164

16S. Catherine Shorts

O C Land Grant: July 08, 1797, Loyalists in Ontario, by W. D. Reid

From The Hay Bay Guardian, Vol. 5, 1997: She was brought to Adolphustown in 1784 by her Loyalist uncle, Casper Hoover, who had married Barbara Monk, Rosannah's sister.

Gravestone says Died Aged 80.

17. Rozel Ferguson U.E.

Ferguson, Rozel Marysburgh & Sophiasburgh Son of Richard Ferguson, U.E. Ld. Board certificate. 1794. 200. (Reid list shown as Rozel of Fredericksburgh) He would have to be 21 to have land, so birth abt 1773.

History of the Settlement of Upper Canada, With Special Reference to the Bay of Quinte. PENINSULA OF PRINCE EDWARD. page 479

"On the first day of January 1800, the settlement at East Lake, in the township of Hallowell, consisted of the following families, in the following order, commencing at Silas Hills, at the head of East Lake, near the place now known as the Cherry Valley, and proceeding around the north side of lake, viz:— "Colonel John Peters and family, half-pay officer; Major Rogers and family, do; David Friar, Mr. Friar, U. E. L.; Roswell Ferguson, do; Elisha Miller, do; Blasdall Tailor; Caleb Elsworth, Lieut. Heny Young, half-pay officer; Henry Young, Jun., U.E.L.; Augustus Spencer, half-pay officer; George Wait, U. E. L.; Benjamin Wait, do; William Dyre, do; George Elsworth."

History of the Settlement of Upper Canada, With Special Reference to the Bay of Quinte. HALLOWELL. page 481
The first record of this township is at follows: "The annual meeting of the inhabitants of the township of Hallowell, held on Monday, the fifth day of March, 1798, held by virtue of an act of the legislature of the Province of Upper Canada, before Augustus Spencer, and John Stinson, Jun., two of his Majesty's Justices of the Peace, the following persons were chosen town officers for the ensuing year:" Rozel Ferguson, Town Clerk; Caleb Elsworth, and Peter D. Conger, Assessors; James Blakely, and Thomas Goldsmith, Town or Church Wardens; Benjamin Wail, John Miller, Owen Richards, Henry Zufelt, Ichabod Boweman, Aaron White, Carey Spencer and George Baker, Overseers of Highways and Fence Viewers; Daniel Young, and Isaac Bedal, Pound Keepers; Samson Striker, Henry Johnson, Samuel Williams, and Isaac Garret, Constables.

From Conny Green: "From what I have gleaned regards the death date of Rozell, b abt 1776 it took place abt 1828..... There was a piece I received from a woman who did research on Rozel's son, Daniel b. 1801. Daniel Ferguson did not apply for his O.C. land until very late in his adult life. At the time he declared he was Rozel's son, and that his parents had both died in the 1820's....so I think you have either made a typo, or there is something amiss here.....since in the same paragraph you DO say he died in two different years."

FD- ROZEL5 FERGUSON, (Richard4-3, Thomas2, John1), was probably born ca.1750 in DC and was a Loyalist like his brothers.

He was listed as a single man at Catarauqui 6 Oct. 1784 and was next to Arra and Farrington Ferguson.

In 1785 he was also there, again next to Arra and Farrington Ferguson and was the same in July/August 1786.

After the War he lived at Marys & Sophiasburgh and was noted as son of Richard Ferguson.

He had a UE Land Board certificate in 1794 for 200 acres.

A later Roswell Ferguson married Mary, dau. of William and Hannah (Lossing) Rankin of Athol.

Children:

- i. Miles of Ameliasburgh, Order on Council [O.C.] July 1839.
- ii. John H. of Hallowell. [O.C. 1835]. John H. Ferguson married Deborah, dau. of Joseph and Elizabeth (Palmer) Dorland of Hillier. John H. and Deborah had children: Susan, married 1857 James North Carter; Albert, Ruth A., Emma, Elizabeth J. and Catherine A.
- iii. Jane; m. Orange O. Ogden.
- iv. Jacob of Hallowell; m. Ann Eliza _____. They had children: Sarah Ann, b. 1835, Miles, b. 1838 and Matilda Jane, b. 1841.
- v. Maria.
- vi. Rachel; m. John Brooks Sr. of Hillier.
- vii. Elizabeth.
- viii. Daniel.

There is this family:

Harry C. FERGUSON Self M Male W 73 CAN Farmer NY NY

Catharine FERGUSON Wife M Female W 68 CAN Housekeeping NY NY
Arthur FERGUSON Son S Male W 28 CAN At Home CAN CAN
Farrington FERGUSON GSon S Male W 7 MI At School MI MI
Daniel FERGUSON Brother W Male W 78 CAN NY NY
1880 Census Place Berlin, St. Clair, Michigan
Family History Library Film 1254604 NA Film Number T9-0604 Page Number 10C

17S. Mary

Mary --- From John Schneider of Florence SC.

From Conny Green:

" I have reason to believe that Rozel, b. 1775/76 might have married Mary Pettit, d/o Daniel Pettit and Elizabeth Platt, of Hollowell. In an attempt to eliminate male Fergusons, he is one that is left to be likely spouse, and, although IGI can't always be trusted, I see a marriage to Mary and another to May, giving no family name, with the same offspring, namely: Miles, John H. Jacob, Marie abt 1819, Rachel, Elizabeth and Jane b 1811.

The marriage date of abt 1799/1800 is agreeable with Mary Pettit's age, having been born abt 1780. I have a death date for a Mary Ferguson at Bloomfield Cem, (Quaker ground), PE Co, Ont, in 1846 and this Mary is of the correct age to be Pettit's dau. although she was not mentioned in her father's will which was written in 1831. (I suspect some alientation due to religious differences)

Homepage, (Daniel Pettit family): [Http://www.familytreemaker.com/users/t/a/y/Cornelia-L-Taylor/index.html](http://www.familytreemaker.com/users/t/a/y/Cornelia-L-Taylor/index.html) "

18. Rachel Ferguson U.E.

This marriage date from Frank Doherty would make her rather young... perhaps her birth year is earlier.

19. Eleanor Ferguson

Elenor, b. 25 Feb. 1756, bp. 26 June 1757. [RECORD 1879:137];

m. Isaac Vail. They had 7 children and lived at Halfmoon.

Her bp. was performed at Fishkill but recorded in St. George's Church at Hempstead.

She died 8 June 1830 and Isaac Vail then married one of her sisters. JD

20. Charles Ferguson

William Radcliff Jun. offered a \$20 reward for the capture of C. Ferguson who escaped from the DC prison on the evening of the 13th instant. (Feb. 1798). Ferguson was late of the town of Beekman, a farmer, and was in prison "because he was indicted by sundry indictments for having passed several counterfeit Notes on the bank of the United States. He was about 5' 10" high of a light complexion, light short hair, slender built. Has on a light colored coat and waistcoat, homespun overalls and boots. It is expected he rode off on a bay gelding about 15 hands high, thin in flesh. He is exceedingly fond of exchanging horses & racing & may probably be found at such places." [PJ 20 Feb. 1798].

On 14 Feb.1798 Nelly Losee of Beekman, spinster, Elias DeLong and Nathan Myers were bound before the local court. Nelly Losee was charged with "aiding, assisting and affecting the escape of Charles Ferguson, a prisoner." [AD#14512]. Charles Ferguson and Farrington Ferguson Jr. were subscribers to the horse protection society in Beekman in 1795.

Charles Ferguson, son of Farrington, did not die in Dutchess but went to Ontario, Canada and died ca. 1838 in Haldimand Township, Northumberland Co

20S. Mary Delong?

Mary Ferguson was arrested for assisting her husband Charles escape indictment. He had passed four counterfeit notes on the bank of the US. [AD #14950]. Previously Isaac Weeks had posted surety for Charles Ferguson. [23 Jan. 1790, CP]. On 1 Sept. 1798 Mary Ferguson and Nelly Losee were indicted for assault and battery and pleaded not guilty. George Losee and Richard Delong were bound in appearance bonds of \$200. [Oyer & Terminer Court].

21. Catherine Ferguson

Catherine, b. 1758, bp. 25 May 1760 at RPCh; m. Gerrit Snedeker, 15 March 1777.

"Gerrit Snedeker and Cathrina Ferguson, both of Beekmans Prect. married after the third publication. (15 March 1777)."

[NHRCh].

She died 26 Oct. 1824 after having eleven children, including a son Farrington.

Gerrit Snedeker and his brother Jacob, who married Charlotte Ferguson, were sons of Christaien and Mary (Baker) Snedeker.

22. Rachel Ferguson

Rachel; m. Chauncy Losee 16 Sept. 1780 at Hopewell

24. Jane Ferguson

Jane, m. Barent Harris 7 Dec 1776. She was noted as born Oswego. [NHRCh, HRCh].

He died at Half Moon ca. 1819 and his widow and Richard Clute posted a bond of \$500.

On 20 April 1827, Jane Harris, widow of Barent Harris, deceased, petitioned that her dower rights be granted for 13 acres in Half Moon which her husband had conveyed to their son Gilbert who had died in 1823. [RECORD 1953:223].108

25. Farrington Ferguson

CHAPTER XXIV.

page 641 (continued)

VERMILYE.

Johannes Vermilye, the patentee, was common ancestor of all who in this country bear the name of Vermilye or Vermilyea. His father, Isaac Vermeille, has been already the subject of notice, before as well as after he emigrated with his family, in 1662. Welcomed to Harlem by some of his former acquaintances, Vermeille's worth was recognized by an appointment to command a military company in 1663. Later he served two terms as magistrate. Buying the northern end (a morgen) of lot No. 5, Van Keulen's Hook, probably from Montagne, his son-in-law, he built a house, planted fruit trees, and here made his home. His house occupied a spot nearly central of the block between First and Second Avenues and 122d and 123d Streets. Vermeille held no other farming land, no doubt having some other calling suited to his now advanced years, perhaps with his son in the brewery. He was living August 29, 1676, when he witnessed the will of Aert Pietersen Buys and wife, Jenneke Cornelis, of Fordham, and on September 4, ensuing, Vermilye, either father or son, is called "clerk". Observing that on the death of Jean le Comte, in 1675, there was paid "To Isaac Vermeille, for the burial, f. 12," we think he performed the office of "clerk" for the French resi-

page 642

dents at Harlem. He probably died in 1676, and is not among the proprietors, February 19, 1677, when his house and lot stand in the name of Johannes.* Isaac's children were Johannes, aforesaid; Abraham, who had no issue; Maria, born 1629, who married John La Montagne and Isaac Kip, and Rachel, born 1637, who married John Terbosch and Derick Wessels.

Johannes Vermelje, as he wrote his name, was born in 1632 at Leyden.** Coming here in ripe manhood, and uniting in his character the sterling traits of the French and Dutch, he was made a court messenger in 1665, and constable in 1667, being for this year also farmer of the excise; previous to which he had set up a brewery. August 27, 1670, then holding the position of magistrate, he married Aeltie, daughter of Resolved Waldron; when he probably built upon an erf, procured some years before, but which is first taxed in 1671. It lay in the Judah plot. (See pages 236, 237, 285.) Mr. Vermilye took a leading part both in civil and church affairs. In the political crisis of 1689 he was chosen one of the Committee of Safety, which, on June 8 of that year, appointed. Capt. Jacob Leisler to be "captain of the fort", and on August 16 signed his commission as "commander-in-chief" of the province. Taking a seat in Leisler's council, December

11 ensuing, he was sent soon after upon an embassy to New Haven. He continued a member of the council till a sudden end was put to Leisler's rule by the coming of Col. Sloughter, March 20, 1691, by whose orders Leisler and his council (Vermilye included) were "committed to the guards", on a charge of high treason. The execution of Leisler and Milborne, but two months later, seemed to Vermilye and his fellow-prisoners to forebode a similar fate. But after a painful suspense of over seventeen months they were liberated by Governor Fletcher, on his arrival, and were pardoned by the king February 20, 1693. Vermilye survived this trying ordeal but a short period, as he was deceased in March, 1696. His widow sold out her lands at Harlem in 1715 to her nephew, John Delamater (see page 499), and died at Yonkers in 1734.

Johannes Vermilye (1), born at Leyden, Holland, in 1632, married Aeltie Waldron, August 27, 1670, had ten children, and died in 1696.

Johannes (1) had issue:

2. Rebecca, baptized December 17, 1671, married Peter Bussing, June 7, 1700, had seven children.

* Bolton, History of Westchester County, volume ii. page 327, under date of 1694, copies the name of Capt. Isaac Van Vleck as Vermilyea! Such carelessness is reprehensible.

** The letter j (with Hollanders) having the sound of our English y when the latter begins a word or syllable; Johannes only conformed to the Dutch mode of writing his name, without changing its terminal pronunciation, which is well preserved in the modern spelling Vermilye, but better (since e in Dutch, as in French, takes the sound of a) by Vermilyea.

page 643

3. Sarah, baptized October 4, 1673, married Teunis Dolsen, August 28, 1696, had one child.

4. Rachel, baptized November 10, 1675, married Charles Vincent, 1694.

5. Abraham No. 1, baptized December 19, 1677, died young.

6. Abraham No. 2, baptized January 24, 1680, was the father of seven children, and died in 1734.

7. Isaac, baptized April 1, 1682, married Josyntie Oblinus, January 16, 1707, had eight children, and died in 1767.

8. Maria, baptized April 13, 1684, married Peter Kierse, 1704.

9. Jacob, baptized November 24, 1686, died young.

10. John, who married first, Sarah Odell, October 29, 1713, had twelve children. He married second, Maritie ——?, and died in 1782.

11. Hannah, born 1690, married Johannes Odell, October 29, 1713, had four children.

Isaac Vermilye (7), (son of Johannes), married January 16, 1707, Josyntie, daughter of Joost Van Oblinus, and widow of Teunis Corssen, who left her with a child, Tennis, living in 1748. Isaac was an executor of his brother-in-law, John Van Oblinus, and well sustained the good reputation so generally characteristic of the family. His will, made March 1, 1748, was proved March 5, 1767. He had issue:

12. Isaac, born June 10, 1708, married Mehitabel Hadley, had eight children. Of Croton Valley.

13. Maritie, born May 12, 1711, married Jacobus Teller, had nine children.

14. John, born April 7, 1714, married Charity, daughter of Jacob Dyckman, had seven children. Of Kingsbridge (Yonkers); succeeded to the land his father bought of Anthony Basley.

15. Peter, born 1725, married Mary (Polly) Pinckney, had ten children. Of Croton Valley.

16. Aeltie, who married John Teller, had ten children.

17. Sarah, who married ——? Valentine.

18. Rebecca, who married Jacob Dyckman, had eleven children.

19. Hannah, who married Isaac Odell.

John Vermilye (10), (son of Johannes), became rich in landed property, by buying up farms in Yonkers, about Kingsbridge, from William and Benjamin Betts, Anthony Basley, etc. He lived till 1782, "far advanced in years," as he says in his will, dated June 3, 1776, and proved November 2, 1786. He married Sarah Odell, October 29, 1713, but before his death contracted a second marriage with Maritie ——?. He distributed his lands among his sons. He had issue by first wife:

page 644

20. Antie (Anna), born 1719, married Abraham Brown, had two children, and died February 28, 1801.
21. Johannes (John), who married twice. His second wife was Jacomina Corsa, by whom he had two children.
22. Abraham, who married Mehitabel ——?, had six children, and died at Yonkers in 1784.
23. Joshua, who married Sarah Emans, had four children, and died in Westchester County in 1782.
24. Frederick, who married Catherine Nodine, May 27, 1763, had two children, and died in 1814.
25. Maritie, who married Dirck Van Arsdalen, January 29, 1767, had three children.
26. Sarah, who married Roger Downing, September 1, 1757, had two children.
27. Rebecca, who married George Wherts, had one child.
28. Aeltie, who married John Kortright.
29. Benjamin.
30. David, who married Patience ——?, had four children.
31. Gerardus, who married Jane Valentine, August 5, 1762, had seven children. He contributed toward building the Reformed Dutch Church at Hopewell, N.Y.

Some of these removed to New York as early as 1792. John, Gerardus and David, before the Revolution, removed from Yonkers to Lagrange, Dutchess County. They, in common with their kindred, had now for their French characteristics, at least as to their speech, for it is known that John, called Honnes (Johannes), was wont to ask blessings in Dutch.

Isaac (12), (son of Isaac), had issue:

32. John, who married first, Mary Vermilye, had six children. He married second, Rachel ——?, and died in 1812.
33. Isaac, who married Mary ——?, had one child.
35. Joseph, who married Elizabeth Oblinus, 1782, had three children.
36. Rebecca, deceased.
37. Cynthia, who died unmarried.
38. Hannah.
39. Nancy, who married Solomon Owens, had one child.
40. Hester (Mehitabel), who married Ely Reynolds, had three children.

John (14), (son of Isaac),. had issue:

41. Jacob, born 1740, married first, Susannah Dyckman, April 10, 1766. He married second, Mary Dyckman, June 15, 1773, having ten children by both marriages, and, died January 31, 1814.

page 645

42. William, born 1749, married first, Mary Brower, April 10, 1773, had two children, and second, Mary Taylor, by whom he had four children. He died March 8, 1822.

43. Isaac, who married Susannah, daughter of Jacob Myer, April 2, 1756, had six children. Of Yonkers.

44. Jane, who married Edward Prior, April 13, 1767, had seven children.
45. Rebecca, who married William Maharry, October 15, 1765.
46. Cynthia, who married Timothy Hunt, had twelve children.
47. Aletta, who married James Teller, had two children.

Peter (15), (son of Isaac), had issue:

48. Isaac, deceased.
49. Mary (Polly), born 1751, married John Vermilye, had six children.
50. Susan, born 1758, married John Shear, had ten children, and died in 1838.
51. Philip, baptized September 6, 1758, married Rebecca Elliott, had eleven children.
52. Peter, born July 31, 1760, married Mary Jewell, had seven children.
53. John, born 1763.
54. William, born 1765, married Cynthia Simons.
55. Abraham, born March 20, 1768, married Jemima Travers, 1791, had twelve children, and died December 18, 1831.
56. Anna, born 1770, married Jesse Travers.
57. Aeltje (Ally), born 1773, married Obediah Avery.

Johannes (21), (son of John), had issue:

58. Benjamin, born August 13, 1759.
59. Jacomina, baptized March 27, 1768.

Abraham (22), (son of John), had issue:

60. John, born about 1750, married Mary (Polly) —?—, had five children.
61. Edward, born June 12, 1759, married Sarah Hyatt, April 10, 1790, had nine children, and died July 19, 1832.
62. William, who married Phebe Husted, had ten children.
63. Abraham, who married Mary Brower, had one child.
64. Sarah, who married Solomon Hustis.
65. Margaret, who married Abraham Sloote, August 24, 1788.

Joshua (23), (son of John), had issue:

66. Anna, born 1772, married James Jarvis, September 10, 1796.

67. Thomas, born 1774.

68. Mary, born 1778.

69. Isaac, born 1782.

page 646

Frederick (24), son of John, had issue:

70. John.

71. Frederick.

DAVID (30), (son of John), had issue:

72. Benjamin, born 1759, married Sarah Downing, September 22, 1781, had two children.

73. David, born about 1765, was the father of eight children, and died in 1848.

74. John, born 1767, married Aeltie Jewell, February 14, 1788, had four children, and died January 26, 1838.

75. Isaac Dyckman, born 1771, married Maria Jewell, April 11, 1792, had eight children, and died in 1853.

Gerardus (31), (son of John), had issue:

76. Mary, born 1765, married Jonathan Brooks.

77. Isaac G., born 1768, married Catherine Kipp, had nine children, and died in 1846.

78. John G., born 1770, married Elizabeth Asten, December 27, 1797, had six children, and died in 1828.

79. Sennai, born 1774, married Joseph Noxon.

80. Rebecca, born April 6, 1776, died unmarried.

81. Gerardus, born July 25, 1777, married Charlotte Palmer, September 26, 1807, but died without issue in 1808.

82. Jane, born 1779, married Lewis Davenport, October 24, 1797.

John (32), (son of Isaac), had issue:

83. Mehitabel, baptized May 1, 1774, married Montgomery Moore, had four children.

84. Mary, born December 28, 1778, married Evander Childs, May 18, 1800, had six children.

85. Emily, born 1808, died unmarried, February 10, 1860.

86. Aletta, died unmarried.

87. Betsy, died unmarried.

88. John, who married Mary Hewson, had five children.

Isaac (33), (son of Isaac), had issue:

89. Mary, baptized July 2, 1783.

Joseph (35), (son of Isaac), had issue:

90. Catherine, born 1783, married James Willeey.

91. Hetty, born 1785, married ——— Arnolds.

92. Elizabeth, born 1787, married ——— Arnolds.

Jacob (41), (son of John), had issue:

93. John, born January 2, 1768, married Rebecca Fowler, had nine children, and died October 15, 1823.

page 647

94. Gerardus, born June 3, 1771, died single, August 3, 1823.

95. William, born about 1776, died single, March 8, 1822.

96. Susannah Maria, born February 5, 1777, married Jacob Cregier, had one child.

97. Jacobus, born March 8, 1779, deceased.

98. Michael, born August 31, 1781, married Susan Vermilye, had two children.

99. Isaac, born 1785, married Deborah ———?, had five children.

100. James, who married Mary Greenway, had six children.

101. Jane, died unmarried.

102. Rebecca, died unmarried.

William (42), (son of John), went to New York as early as 1792, was a builder, and from 1812 till his death surveyor for the Eagle Insurance Company. He died March 8, 1822, aged 73 years, 11 months. He had issue by first wife:

103. Maria, who married William W. Chardavoyne, had nine children.

104. Gerritie (Charity), baptized February 27, 1774, died young.

William (42) had issue by second wife:

105. William W., born December 24, 1780, married Mary Montgomery, January 11, 1800, had twelve children, and died November 14, 1849. Began business in New York as a printer with Langdon & Son.

106. Thomas B., born August 29, 1784, married first, Mary Hoagland, September 26, 1804, had eight children. He married second, Jane Rebecca Mattocks, October 18, 1860, but died without issue by second wife.

107. Robert, deceased.

108. Joanna, born 1799, married George B. Smith, had nine children, and died July 30, 1883.

Isaac (43), (son of John), had issue:

109. William, born 1757, married Fannie Bonnet, had one child, and died in 1799.

110. John, who married Effie Clark, had one child.

111. Jacob Meyer, who married Phebe Vail, had one child.

112. Susan, who married Michael Vermilye, had three children.

113. Isaac, born 1769, married Jane Odell, had one child, and died in 1855.

114. Jane, who married Benjamin Fowler, had three children.

Philip (51), (son of Peter), had issue:

115. Nathaniel Drake, who married Jane Eliza Ackley, October 28, 1809, had fourteen children, and died February 2, 1826.

page 648

116. Elizabeth (Betsey), who married John Cure.

117. Polly, born March 15, 1784, deceased.

118. Nancy, born September 1, 1786, married — Lyons.

119. Rebecca, born April 11, 1788, married Staats Dyckman.

120. Jenny, born September 14, 1790.

121. Frances, born September 14, 1790, married Peter Shapter, had seven children.

122. James, born October 25, 1792, married Rebecca Fisher, November 25, 1817, had five children, and died April 20, 1832.

123. Philip, born November 12, 1794, married Ann —?—, had three children.

124. George, born March 27, 1796, married Mary Peck, May 10, 1821.

125. Sally (Sarah), born November 12, 1799, married John S. Jones.

Peter (52), (son of Peter), had issue:

126. William, who married August 30, 1809, had one child.

127. Peter, who married Margaret Schenck, had seven children.

128. Walton.

129. Mary.

130. Ann.

131. Sarah.

132. Solomon.

Abraham (55), (son of Peter), had issue:

133. Millicent, born May 31, 1792, died in 1843.

134. Mary (Polly), born July 24, 1795, married Peter D. Taylor, had three children, and died in 1873.

135. David, born May 11, 1797, died in 1869.

136. Amy, born March 30, 1799, died in 1876.

137. Petty (Martha), born April 28, 1801, married John Shears, Jr., and died March 29, 1896.

138. Philip, born February 2, 1803, married first, Jane Calden, had five children, and second, Lucy Higginbotham, by whom he had two children. He died in 1876.

139. Daniel, born January 26, 1805, was the father of one child, and died in 1867 or 1879.

140. Livingston, born June 1, 1807.

141. Abraham, born November 17, 1899, married Elizabeth A. Showers, had nine children.

142. Gilbert, born June 27, 1811, married Eliza Edwards, June 11, 1834, had one child, and died in 1873.

143. Abel, born November 25, 1813, died in 1879.

144. Betsey (Elizabeth), born January 14, 1817.

page 649

John (60), (son of Abraham), had issue:

145. John, born about 1770, married Abigail Baxter, had four children. He a blacksmith of Kingsbridge, N. Y.

146. James.

147. William.

148. Mehitabel.

149. Phoebe, baptized May 31, 1793.

Edward (61), (son of Abraham), had issue:

150. Mary, born December 22, 1791, married William Brady, June 6, 1807, had twelve children.

151. Abraham, born June 5, 1793, married Mary Seamore, and died July 20, 1832.

152. Mehitabel, born May 15, 1795.

153. Eliza, born June 10, 1797.

154. William, born August 16, 1798, died single, 1826.

155. Catherine Ann, born March 17, 1801, deceased.

156. Edward, Jr., born April 21, 1803, married Aurelia A. Jones, August 20, 1829, had nine children, and died December 22, 1855.

157. Sarah, born October 19, 1805, married Andrew Howe, March 14, 1824, had three children.

158. James, born June 17, 1809, married Mary Ann Hall, January 3, 1841, had three children.

William (62), (son of Abraham), had issue:

160. Solomon, born November 6, 1784, married Susan Mulner, had nine children, and died June 18, 1872.

161. Samuel, born January 8, 1793, married Catherine Robinson, 1815, had six children.

162. Elizabeth, who married Amos Sniffen.

163. Jonathan, who married Margaret Petrie, had thirteen children. (Not here named.)

164. Jesse, who married Elizabeth Vail, had twelve children.

165. John, who married, but left no surviving issue.

166. William, who married Abigail Whitney, had six children.

167. Abram, who married Charity Molineaux, had eight children, and died in 1822.

168. Mehitabel, who died young.

Abraham (63), (son of Abraham), had issue:

169. John Bruce, born September 30, 1808.

Benjamin (72), (son of David), had issue:

170. George, baptized July 15, 1784.

171. Anna, born July 15, 1785.

page 650

172. Joseph, born 1788, married Susannah Pinckney, had eleven children.

173. Hannah.

174. Betsey, deceased.

175. Gilbert, married Polly Dyer, had six children.

176. Benjamin.

177. David.

178. John D.

179. Isaac.

John (74), (son of David), had issue:

180. Letitia, born 1788, married John T. Griffen, December 13, 1805, and died January 28, 1839.

181. Catherine, born 1794, married Samuel Flagler, and died February 8, 1833.

182. Nancy, born 1796, married Walen Patrick, July 2, 1814.

183. Aletta, born 1798, married John Townsend, had four children, and died June 24, 1861.

Isaac dyckman (75), (son of David), had issue:

184. Jane, born 1797, married first, John Booth, September 12, 1818, had three children. She married second, John Van Nostrand, had two children.

185. Patience, born 1802, married John N. Jewell, March 27, 1817, had four children.

186. Gideon Townsend, born 1803, married Eliza Van Voorhis, 1826, had three children. and died February 4, 1865.

187. Letitia, born 1805, married Richard Weeks, April 19, 1821, had seven children.

188. Jerome, born March 20, 1808, married Phebe Palmer, had five children, and died in December, 1889. Was a member of the police force of New York City for many years.

189. Sarah A., born 1811, married first, Sylyester Potter, had two children. She married second, Daniel Wickes, had two children, and died June 12, 1832.

190. Maria, born 1813, married Farrington Ferguson, had four children.

191. Catherine, born 1816, married Isaac Sebring Vermilye, October 3, 1841, had four children. He of Cold Spring, N. Y.

Isaac G. (77.), (son of Gerardus), had issue:

192. Elizabeth, born October 23, 1794, married Daniel Billings, about 1820, had four children, and died March 6, 1878.

193. Jane, born March 2, 1796, married Alexander Homans, about 1820, had three children.

page 651

194. Peter I., born September 25, 1797, married Rosanna Van Nostrand, had five children.

195. Maria, born April 7, 1799, married Enoch G. Dorland, November 14, 1822, had five children.

196. Gerardus, born January 26, 1801, married Maria Van Nostrand, had eight children.

197. John Kipp, born September 16, 1802, married Catherine Livingston Hamlin, 1832, had four children, and died in 1877.

198. Catherine, born January 29, 1804, unmarried.

199. Brooks, born February 27, 1811, married first, Charity Sheav, and second, Lydia A. Donaldson, by whom he had three children.

200. Valentine Mott (Dr.), born April 4, 1818, married Phebe Ann Davids, November 5, 1845, had seven children.

John G. (78), (son of Gerardus), had issue:

201. Abraham, born 1798, deceased.

202. John, born 1803, died single, 1850.

203. Jane, who married Balters S. Velie, had one child.

204. Eliza, who married George Upton, had four children.

205. Crumeline Verplank. died unmarried, 1838.

206. Maria, who married Lewis Wright, had two children.

John (88), (son of John), had issue:

207. Mary, born December 25, 1809, married James Ward, February 9, 1829, had seven children, and died June 14, 1884.

208. Isaac, born 1811, married Mary Lambet, 1842, had three children, and died in 1875.

209. Sarah, born December 15, 1816, married Jackson P. GaNun, March 23, 1842, had six children, and died June 5, 1902.

210. Richard, who died young.

211. Cynthia or Asenath, who married Edwin Augustus Firby, July 16, 1834.

John (93), (son of Jacob), had issue:

212. Dorothea, born 1797, died, unmarried, 1861.

213. Jacob, born 1799, died single, 1815.

214. Benjamin, born 1801, died single, 1854.

215. Susan, born 1803, died unmarried, 1854.

216. Gerardus (Garrit), born 1806, married Charity Guyon, had two children, and died in 1881.

217. Maria, born 1808, died unmarried, 1883.

218. Rebecca Jane, born 1810, died 1810.

219. Abraham F., born 1812, married Louisa Oakley, November 9, 1851, had five children, and died in 1879.

220. Isaac, born 1815, died single, 1860.

page 652

Michael (98), (son of Jacob), had issue:

221. Abraham.

222. Isaac.

Isaac (99), (son of Jacob), had issue:

223. William.

224. Isaac.

225. Susan, unmarried.

226. Julia.

227. Jane, unmarried.

James (100), (son of Jacob), had issue:

228. Julia A., born 1800, died, unmarried, September 20, 1877.

229. Jane Rebecca, born 1809, married William D. Smith, and died August 9, 1855.

230. Susan, unmarried.

231. Michael, single.

232. Eureka, died, unmarried, 1894.

233. Charity, who married Patrick McGee, had two children.

William W. (105), (son of William), had issue:

234. William Montgomery, born September 30, 1801, married Hester Ann De Reimer, April 4, 1827, had five children. Founder of the banking house of Vermilye & Co., together with his brother Washington R., who also was colonel of the Seventh Regiment, New York Militia. He died June 18, 1878.

235. Thomas Edward (Rev.), born February 27, 1803, married Eliza B. Hazard, had three children. Senior pastor of the Collegiate Reformed Church of New York.

236. Joanna Maria, born July 26, 1804, married Benjamin B. Ruton, May 23, 1838, had three children, and died January 4, 1877.

237. Margaret Louisa, born July 23, 1806, died August 31, 1874.

238. Robert George No. 1, born June 24, 1808, died January 20, 1810.

239. Washington Romeyn, born September 29, 1810, married Elizabeth Dwight Lathrop, had five children, and died December 23, 1876.

240. Robert George No. 2 (Rev.), born March 3, 1812, married Anna McCarty, had three children, and died July 5, 1875.

241. Mary Ann, born April 19, 1814, died October 1, 1838.

242. Jacob Dyckman, born July 15, 1817, married first, Mary Cornelia Lathrop, had three children. He married second, Mrs. Baldwin, no issue by second marriage. Was a Presbyterian clergyman, at one time professor in Hartford Theological Seminary. President of the Merchants' Bank (1881).

page 653

243. Rebecca, born November 15, 1818, married Fergus A. Hathorn, had six children.

244. Erskine Rockwood, born December 20, 1821.

245. Ebenezer, born January 20, 1813, died January 20, 1823.

Thomas B. (106), (son of William), had issue:

246. Robertanna, born September 15, 1804.

247. Thomas Edward, born January 15, 1809, married Jane Magdalena Chardavoyne, April 14, 1834, but died without issue, November 25, 1841.

248. William Henry No. 1, born August 25, 1812, died young.

249. William Henry No. 2, born February 12, 1814, married first, Ann Maria Van Wart, February 16, 1841. He married second, Phebe Louisa Babbitt, February 3, 1853, had two children.

250. John Robert, born August 9, 1816, died April 3, 1883.

251. Isaac Dyckman (Rev.), born June 19, 1819, married Josephine Ward, October 5, 1842, had twelve children, and died August 24, 1864. Was a Protestant Episcopal clergyman and educator of note.

252. John Hoagland, born September 26, 1822, married first, Phebe Ann Lippincott, February 4, 1847. He married second, Sarah Elizabeth Hatch, January 12, 1848, had four children, and died May 17, 1889. Was president of Stock Yards National Bank of Chicago, Ill.

253. Theodore Chardavoyne, born December 18, 1824, married Hannah Minthorn Tompkins,* May 24, 1848, had six children, and died November 13, 1879. Was a lawyer and judge in New York City.

William (109), (son of Isaac), had issue:

254. Peter Bonnett, born 1788, married first, Elizabeth Van Wart, had one child. He married second, Martha See, had one child, and died in 1864.

John (110), (son of Isaac), had issue:

255. Jacob Meyer, baptized May 21, 1797.

Jacob meyer (111), (son of Isaac), had issue:

256. Elizabeth, baptized May 31, 1793.

Isaac (113), (son of Isaac), had issue:

257. Rebecca, who died unmarried.

* Granddaughter of D. D. Tompkins, Vice-President of the United States of America.

page 654

Nathaniel Drake (115), (son of Philip), had issue:

258. John Akley, born May 20, 1833, married Mary E. Duryea, September 10, 1857, and died March 27, 1903.

259. Jane Eliza, born March 25, 1835, died May 2, 1838.

260. Mary Elizabeth, born July 11, 1836, died May 9, 1838.

261. Martin Van Beuren, born April 17, 1838, died March 25, 1839.

262. Nathaniel Drake, Jr., born March 13, 1840.

263. Sarah Lavinia, born January 25, 1842, married Almerson Gwynne, had seven children.

264. Charlotte Nelson, born November 18, 1843, married George W. Phillips, had twelve children.

265. Andrew Jackson, born August 15, 1845, married Belinda Cruse.

266. William Henry, born October 10, 1847, died May 1, 1900.

267. Benjamin Franklin, born October 19, 1849, married Anna ——?, had fourteen children, and died November 29, 1895.

268. James Martin, born August 3, 1851, died October 10, 1864.

269. Maria Rebecca, born August 27, 1853, married first, ——? Barnet, and second, Rev. A. A. Robertson.

270. Catherine Matilda, born March 29, 1856, married Oscar Waldemar Vonder Bosch, April 26, 1877, had one child.

271. Julia Augusta, born January 6, 1858, married Lewis Van Whicklen, December 22, 1879, had three children.

James (122), (son of Philip), had issue:

272. Sarah Ann, born July 7, 1818, married Henry Taff, January 1, 1839, had six children, and died June 8, 1885.

273. Jackson, born October 19, 1819, married Amelia ——?, 1856.

274. Hannah Maria, born January, 1824, married first, Leonard R. Rhodes, February 16, 1841, had five children. She married second, Charles D. Van Dyke, had two children, and died July 8, 1875.

275. Jane, born February 1, 1827, married John H. Depuy, December 14, 1842, and died May 6, 1896.

276. William Pierce, born January 31, 1829, married Rachel Beach Clark, had five children, and died July 5, 1865.

Philip (123), (son of Philip), had issue:

277. Mary, born March 17, 1827.

278. Edward, born December 9, 1828.

279. Richard, born July 19, 1833.

William (126), (son of Peter), had issue:

280. Peter.

page 655

Peter (127), (son of Peter), had issue:

281. Sarah Maria, born July 14, 1810, died September 24, 1812.

282. Richard Jewell, born June 2, 1813, married first, Ann Barnes, and second, Sarah Jane Serine. He deceased.

283. Isaac Sebring, born March 20, 1817, married Catherine Vermilye, October 3, 1841, had four children.

284. Sarah, born July 25, 1820, unmarried.

285. Maria Schenck, born March 25, 1823, died, unmarried, August 25, 1840.

286. Jane Elinor, born October 5, 1825, married David St. John.

287. Ralph Schenck, born September 29, 1830, married Fanny J. Kniffen, had two children.

Philip (138), (son of Abraham), had issue:

288. Marion Anne, born December 13, 1825, married Thomas Fitzgerald, December 9, 1845, had three children. She deceased.

289. Abraham Augustus, born October 12, 1827, married first, Julia Crispell, and second, Sarah Groves, March 7, 1858, by whom he had six children. He died in January, 1897.

290. Rachel Elizabeth, born February 4, 1829, deceased.

291. Joseph Calder, born September 8, 1830, married first, Isabella Bassett, October, 1859, had five children, and second, Mary Barnum. He died in February, 1894.

292. Elizabeth Rachel, born September 10, 1833, married Abner Lewis, had four children.

Philip (138) had issue by second wife:

292a. Aribell Jane, born July 9, 1855, married Charles Frink, had two children. She deceased.

292b. Anna M., born December 14, 1860, married J. S. Gault, 1876, had seven children.

Daniel (139), (son of Abraham), had issue:

293. Daniel.

Abraham (141), (son of Abraham), had issue:

294. George H., born July 8, 1848, married Romelia F. Scott, 1868, had five children.

295. Gilbert.

296. Mary, who married Joel Smith.

297. Ann.

298. Jane, who married Sylvester Cooper.

299. John.

300. Daniel.

301. David.

302. Charles.

page 656

Gilbert (142), (son of Abraham), had issue:

303. Jemima, born August 18, 1836, married Roland Simpson, February 16, 1853, had five children.

John (145), (son of John), had issue:

304. James Hustis, born April 11, 1801, married Maria Warner, had three children, and died in 1894.

305. William, died single.

306. Mary, who married Garret Holmes, October 12, 1835, had two children.

307. John, who married Harriet Brown, had five children. He deceased.

Edward, jr. (156), (son of Edward), had issue:

308. Fanny Jane, born 1830, married Homer Ruggles, April 24, 1867, but died without issue in April, 1900.

309. Martha Woodward, born 1832, died in 1855.

310. Edward Lyman, born 1835, married Mary E. Russell, November 16, 1859, had six children.

311. Amos Jones, born 1837, died April 23, 1851.

312. Aurelia Emma, born 1840, died October 11, 1846.

313. Charlotte Amelia, born 1842, married B. J. Crusier, March 29, 1867, had four children.

314. Henry Marcellus, born 1845, married Mary L. Graff, April 23, 1871, had six children.

315. Sarah Hester, born 1847, married William Garretson, November 18, 1868, had eleven children.

316. Aurelia Emily, born 1849, died April 8, 1862.

Edward (159), (son of William), had issue:

317. Phebe, born 1795, married David Burr, but died without issue, February 20, 1837.

318. Rachel, born 1799, died young.

319. Banheba, born 800, died young.

320. Robert Wright, born December 19, 1801, married Malvina Phelps, May 4, 1826, had seven children, and died November 15, 1842.

321. John Cole, born September 11, 1803, married first, Catherine Murphy, 1823, second, Mary Ann Carter, December 1, 1846, had four children. He married third, Mrs. Carpenter, and died January 12, 1897. No issue by first and third marriages.

322. Mehitabel, born May 1, 1805, married first, Rev. Walter Benton, March 31, 1824, had nine children. She married second, Albert Banks, January 1, 1871, no issue, and died November 6, 1875.

page 657

323. William, born May 31, 1807, married Sarah ——?, had one child, and died October 26, 1835.

324. Jesse, born May 18, 1809, married Maria M. Taggert, July 4, 1832, had five children, and died August 11, 1846.

325. Adeline, born June 2, 1811, married Alexander Worth, had ten children. She deceased.

326. Solomon, born March 2, 1813, married Mary Jane Wiley, November 18, 1835, had seven children, and died January 21, 1849.

327. Joanna, born 1816, married James Sweetser, July 23, 1837, had six children, and died October 31, 1877.

Solomon (160), (son of William), had issue:

328. Noah D., born March 27, 1823, was the father of one child, died March 14, 1898.

329. Levi.

330. (Twin) William D.

331. (Twin) Mary.

332. Phebe.

333. Anna.

334. Emmeline.

335. Eliff.

336. Hannah.

Samuel (161), (son of William), had issue:

337. Edward, born 1818, married Martha Whipple.

338. Orville, born 1822, married Margaret Stone, had five children.

339. William, born 1829, married Lydia Kelly.

340. Melissa, born 1835, married Nelson Beardsley.

341. Edgar A., born 1940, married Melissa C. Todd, 1864, had one child.

342. Oliva S., born 1842, married first, John B. Elsmore, and second, Rex Hewitt.

Jesse (164), (son of William), had issue:

343. Edward, born February 16, 1795, married first, Mary Wentworth, December 17, 1817, had thirteen children. He married second, Lydia Higby, and died February 22, 1890.

344. Sarah, who married Joseph Wentworth, 1826, had one child.

345. Emmeline, born 1811, married Ezra Howard, March 18, 1834, had eight children.

346. Angeline, who married William Cheney.

347. Samuel, who married Rebecca St. John. He deceased.

348. William, who married Hannah Hill. He deceased.

349. John, who married Mary Bunnell.

page 658

350. Hannah, who married Willard Benson. She deceased.

351. Barnabas.

352. Mehitabel.

353. Chester.

354. Phebe, who married ——? Crandall.

William (166), (son of William), had issue:

355. William.

356. Mary.

357. Turney.

358. Hanna.

359. Arvilla No. 1, died young.

360. Arvilla No. 2.

Abram (167), (son of William), had issue:

361. Mercy, born 1809, married Erastus Dodge, had eight children.

362. Solomon, born 1811, married Deborah Pierce, had five children.

363. Phebe, born 1813, married Patrick Redman, had six children.

364. Susan, born 1815, married Abel Lawrence, February 15, 1852, no issue.

365. John, born 1816, was the father of two children.

366. Cynthia, born 1818, married Samuel Gaskill, had six children.

367. Avery, born September 20, 1820, married Fanny Meade, March 20, 1844, had eleven children.

368. Abram, born 1822, married Sarah Griffen, had three children. He deceased.

Joseph (172), (son of Ddavid), had issue:

369. David, born November ii, 1812, married Leney Dietz, had three children, and died December 11, 1848.

370. John P., born October 5, 1813, died in 1884.

371. Patience, born May 10, 1815, married ——? Chatterton, had two children, and died in February, 1882.

372. Gilbert H., born August 26, 1817, died single, November 15, 1890.

373. Maria, born February 14, 1820, married Robert Bogardus, and died January 19, 1882.

374. George, born January 17, 1822, married Helen ——?, had five children.

375. Julia Ann, born November 21, 1824, married Charles Downing.

376. Joseph, born August 7, 1825, married Louisa Van Luven, had five children, and died September 28, 1895.

page 659

377. Isaac, born May i9, 1827.

378. Sarah L., born May 2, 1829, married Thomas Hyzer.

379. Louise E., born May 15, 1832, married Lucius Merrihew.

Gilbert (175), (son of David), had issue:

380. Emma, born 1811, died in 1870.

381. Catherine, born May 6, 1813, married Christian Dietz, May 26, 1830, had nine children, and died August 23, 1871.

382. Charles, born 1815, married Maryette Fowler, 1841, had eight children, and died in 1895.

383. Lucius.

384. James, deceased.

385. Gilbert, who married Jane A. Groat, had two children.

Gideon Townsend (186), (son of Isaac Dyckman), had issue:

386. John, born Ocotber 5, 1831, married Catherine E. Jewell, October 5, 1859, had four children, and died October 19, 1897.

387. Maria, unmarried.

388. Sylvester, who married Anna Goodwin, had five children.

Jerome (188), (son of Isaac Dyckman), had issue:

389. Mary Jane, who died unmarried, September, 1838.

390. George W., born May 26, 1833, married Jane F. Getston, 1857, had three children, and died May 4, 1903.

391. Charles B., born June 27, 1836, married Emma A. Hadley, March 7, 1860, had three children.

392. Franklin S., born August 3, 1839, married Elizabeth Tilton, had two children, and died January 23, 1903.

393. Susan Elizabeth, who died unmarried in November, 1850.

Peter I. (194), (son of Isaac G.), had issue:

394. George P., born 1852, married Nettie M. Myers, February 21, 1872, had eight children.

395. Paul, born June 28, 1854, married Lizzie Van Vlack, June 28, 1877, had ten children.

396. Isaac V., born 1856, married Orpha J. Vandewater, had eight children.

397. Mary K., born 1860, married Julius O. Donald, had one child.

398. John G., born 1863, single.

Gerardus (196), (son of Isaac G.), had issue:

399. Cromwell, who married Jessie Trembly Lynch, July 4, 1897.

400. Isaac.

page 660

401. Oscar, single.

402. Walter.

403. Callie, who married Irving Vermilyea

404. Jane, unmarried.

405. Minnie, unmarried.

406. Catherine, who married George Holmes, no issue.

John Kipp (197), (son of Isaac G.), had issue:

407. Dupuyster (Rev.), born September 16, 1833, married Lea Aletta Zabriskie, had one child.

408. Anna Romeyn, born 1839, married Ezra James Haight, about 1860, had four children.

409. Gerardus, born 1840, married first, Kate Kimbark, had one child, and second, Sarah E. Wilcox.

410. Lucy David, born 1846, married Edwin J. Jones, had one child.

Brooks (199), (son of Isaac G.), had issue:

411. Addison, born 1841, single.

412. Irving, born 1843, married Callie Vermilyea, had one child.

413. Abram, who died young.

Dr. Valentine Mott (200), (son of Isaac G.), had issue:

414. Ino, born December 28, 1846, married Robert K. Woodward, December 28, 1868, and died February 14, 1882.

415. Larry, born December 19, 1847, married Jennie Barnes, July 19, 1871.

416. Phebe Catherine, born May 28, 1849, died June 2, 1853.

417. Maria, born December 19, 1852, married Thomas A. Weir, May 18, 1883, had one child.

418. Jessie, born January 17, 1857, married Robert K. Woodward, July 19, 1883, had four children.

419. Oscar, born August 6, 1859, married Carrie Case, February 27, 1882, had three children.

420. Kate, born May 24, 1861, married John Potter, April 26, 1883, had two children.

Isaac (208), (son of John), had issue:

421. Isaac, born 1848, married Mary White, 1876, had four children.

422. Sarah Emma, who married Edward Bonnell, July 15, 1853.

423. Mary Elizabeth, who married E. Turner.

Gerardus (216), (son of John), had issue:

424. Mary, who died unmarried, 1891.

425. John, who died single.

page 661

Abraham F. (219), (son of John), had issue:

426. George H., born 1853, died single, 1877.

427. Benjamin F., born 1855, married Clara A. Seeley, 1877, had six children.

428. Clarence Oakley, born 1857, married Emily A. Seeley, 1878, had three children, and died in 1890.

429. Irving, born 1863, married Ida Sammis, 1892, and died in 1896.

430. William E., born 1860, married Carrie Graham, 1882, had three children.

William Montgomery (234), (son of William W.), had issue:

431. Mary Anthony, born 1830, married Charles A. Davison, June 6, 1850, had two children. She deceased.

432. William Edward, who was the father of one child. He deceased.

433. Robert Montgomery, who married Amanda Conover, had one child. He married a second time, and is now deceased.

434. Charles Augustus Morford, single.

435. Louisa, who married John E. Burrill, had five children. She deceased.

Rev. Thomas Edward (235), (son of William W.), had issue:

436. Ashbel G. (Rev.), married Helen ———?, had three children.

437. Thomas E., single.

438. Elizabeth, who married Edward Smith.

Washington Romeyn (239), (son of William W.), had issue:

439. Washington Romeyn, who married Harriet Comstock, no issue.

440. Emily Augusta, who married Elbert A. Brinckerhoff, had six children.

441. Three other children (names not found).

Rev. Robert George (240), (son of William W.), had issue:

442. Elizabeth, who died unmarried.

443. Anna, who died unmarried.

444. Mary, unmarried.

Jacob Dyckman (242). (son of William W.), had issue:

445. William Gerard, who married Cornelia Whitney Rowland,

page 662

December 13, 1863, had five children, and died in 1901. Was treasurer of the Union India Rubber Company.*

446. Louise C., who died young.

447. Mary Anna, who married Henry W. Baldwin, had four children.

William Henry (249), (son of Thomas B.), had issue by second wife:

448. Daniel Babbitt, born 1854, married first, Mary Cornelia Holmes, April 30, 1879, had one child. He married second, Elise Calame, July 3, 1886, had one child.

449. Katharine Holmes, born 1856, unmarried.

Rev. Isaac Dyckman (251), (son of Thomas B.), had issue:

450. Thomas Edward, born 1843.

451. William Henry, born 1845, married Kitty Depew, July 24, 1876, no issue.

452. Isaac Ward, born 1846, died young.

453. Henry Fisher, born 1848, married Anna Scofield, September 17, 1870, had one child, and died February 3, 1872.

454. Joseph Fenelon, born 1850, died single, August 17, 1884.

455. Charles A. Townsend, born 1851, died young.

456. Lewis Chauncey, born 1851, died young.

457. Annie Ward, born 1853, married Walter Ruckel, had one child.

458. Robert C. Halsey, born 1855, married Rebecca Elizabeth Southard, September 28, 1881, had two children.

459. Marion Hoagland, born 1865, married first, Hannah Earle, second, Josephine Ware, had two children.

460. Hobart Potter, born 1858, married Elizabeth Wallace, had one child.

461. Mary Josephine, born 1860, died young.

John Hoagland (252), (son of Thomas B.), had issue:

462. Thomas Bean, born 1851, died young.

463. Mary Caroline, born 1853, married John Rossiter Redfield, December 13, 1877, had one child, and died November 1, 1887.

464. John De Wint, born 1856, died young.

465. William Gray (Dr.), born 1857, married first, Eva Viola Van Syckel, October 22, 1886, had one child. He had a second wife named Anna.

* To the gentleman last mentioned, whose tastes and foresight led him years ago to investigate his family history, are we indebted for most of the later details here presented.

page 663

Theodore Chardavoyne (253), (son of Thomas B.), had issue:

466. Theodore Chardavoyne, born September 27, 1849, married Jane Catherine Van Howenberg, August 27, 1876, had one child, and died in 1889.

467. Mary Hoagland, born May 4, 1851, married Samuel Russell Ludlow, January 30, 1878, had three children, and died

November 16, 1884.

468. Cornelia Tompkins, born December 16, 1852, married Edward A. Caner, June 4, 1877, no issue.

469. Hannah Tompkins, born August 23, 1855, married Frank E. Van Auken, had six children.

470. Isaac Dyckman, born November 13, 1860, died young.

471. Sarah Hatch, born December 9, 1865, died young.

Peter Bonnett (254), (son of William), had issue:

472. William, born 1822, married Maria Webb Sherwood, had seven children, and died in 1901.

Peter Bonnett (254) had issue by second wife:

473. Jane, born 1852, died unmarried, 1802.

Benjamin Franklin (267), (son of Nathaniel Drake), had issue:

474. Charles H., born November 15, 1868.

475. Benjamin F., born January 16, 1870, married Clara Woodford, November 28, 1891, had three children.

476. William E., born September 22, 1872, married Bertha Elizabeth Ralph, had three children.

477. James M., born August. 13, 1873, deceased.

478. Sarah A., born September 24, 1874, deceased.

479. Edith L., born August 20, 1876.

480. Clara B., born March 1, 1879.

481. Thomas M., born July 25, 1881, deceased.

482. Nathaniel D., born September 10, 1883.

483. George W., born November 15, 1885.

484. Gussie, born February 22, 1887.

485. Mabel, born April 24, 1888.

486. Eddie E., born January 7, 1891.

487. Russel S., born December 8, 1892.

Isaac Sebring (283), (son of Peter), had issue:

488. Theodore, born 1844, single.

489. Francis H., born 1847, married Jane Van Arsdale, had three children.

page 664

490. Eugene, born 1850, married Hannah Thompson, had two children.

491. Mary Ida, born 1858, unmarried.

Ralph Schenck (287), (son of Peter), had issue:

492. Barent, who married Ruth E. Michaels, had one child.

493. Howard, who married Georgie Williams, had one child.

Abraham Augustus (289), (son of Philip), had issue:

494. Henry G., born July 8, 1859, married Anna Alwild Jones, had five children.

495. Mary V., born January 8, 1865, married Virgil Pock, had six children.

496. Joseph C., born December 19, 1869, married Florence Downing, had six children.

497. Ira A., born April 5, 1872, single.

498. Gertrude, born January 27, 1879, married Francis Morton David, April 12, 1897, had one child.

499. Lewis M., born January 31, 1881, single.

Joseph Calder (291), (son of Philip), had issue:

500. Jane, born July 6, 1860.

501. Platt Bassett, born November 10, 1861, married Letitia Jones, November 9, 1887.

502. Mary, born January 19, 1865, married Marvin H. Gesamin, January 25, 1888, had four children.

503. Jessie, born October 17, 1874, married twice, her second husband being Frank C. Goodrich.

504. Forest A., born May 19, 1879.

George H. (294), (son of Abraham), had issue:

505. Carrie B., born August 17, 1869, married Edward Scott, had three children.

506. Frank S., born July 30, 1871, married Bertha Yeumans, had two children.

507. George S., born December 6, 1873, married Nellie George, had two children.

508. Nettie M., born February 14, 1878, unmarried.

509. Anna E., born November 26, 1881, unmarried.

James Hustis (304), (son of John), had issue:

510. James Heustis, born April 14, 1836, married Sarah A. Berlin, November, 1865, no issue.

511. Hannah Louisa, born about 1838, married Robert H. Shipley, about 1856, had two children, and died in 1872.

512. John, died young.

page 665

John (307), (son of John), had issue:

513. Ann Maria, who married Henry Newkirk.

514. Helen Louisa, died young.

515. William Henry, who married Eleanor U. Hawkins, had two children.

516. John Gifford, who married Mary Cole, had two children.

517. Edna, who married first, — Van Cleeve, and second, — Loderbaugh.

Edward Lyman (310), (son of Edward, Jr.), had issue:

518. Lyman R., born 1861.

519. Frank, born 1863.

520. Mary C., born 1867.

521. Fred, born 1869.

522. Emily, born 1870.

523. George Albert, born 1874.

Henry Marcellus (314), (son of Edward, Jr.), had issue:

524. Alvin Graff, born February 12, 1872, married Louise E. Gabelman, November 18, 1896, no issue.

525. Herbert, born June 11, 1874, died July 11, 1874.

526. Arthur Lewis, born August 19, 1875, married Aida Belle Fisher, December 31, 1901, no issue.

527. Aurelia Abby, born May 24, 1878, married Edward R. Mould, October 17, 1901, have one child.

528. Claude Kingdon, born April 23, 1880, single.

529. Henriette, born November 16, 1882, unmarried.

Robert Wright (320). (son of Edward), had issue:

530. Eunice C., born April 15, 1828, died in infancy.

531. Edward Alexander, born November 26, 1829, married first, Marian Amanda Oviatt, January 4, 1853, had five

children. He married second, Eliza Enoch, March 25, 1869, had three children.

532. Joanna, born November 3, 1831, married Robert Shaw Gray.

533. Adeline, born October 6, 1833, married Jacob McDonald, October 19, 1848, had four children.

534. William Francis, born October 31, 1836, married Mary E. Dean, October 9, 1864, had one child, and died May 18, 1879.

535. Robert Davis Burr, born June 23, 1840, married Barbara C. Ramsey, December 23, 1864, had five children.

536. Virginia V.. born January 24, 1838, died in infancy.

John Cole (321), (son of Edward), had issue:

537. Ann Maria, born August 21, 1847, died November 18, 1849.

page 666

538. Mary Catherine, born July 12, 1848.

539. Delight Sweetser, born September 28, 1850, married Joseph Gardner Strong, August 27, 1868, had one child, and died December 27, 1886.

540. Asenath Burr, born May 11, 1855, married Arthur Lee Brooks, September 4, 1876, had four children.

William (323), (son of Edward), had issue:

541. Lucinda.

Jesse (324), (son of Edward), had issue:

542. Burr, born 1833, died young.

543. Marietta, born August 19, 1834, married Ezekiel Merrill Talbot, December 30, 1857, had two children.

544. Adaline V., born December 30, 1837, married John M. Turner.

545. Ann Eliza, born May 16, 1840, married M. S. Robinson.

546. Jessie Maria, born July 15, 1843, married Stephen B. Bond, had ten children.

Solomon (326), (son of Edward), had issue:

547. William Burr, born August 21, 1837, married first, Louisa Ellen Knox, June 21, 1866, had two children. He married second, Lorinda Ellen Driscoll, May 14, 1891, had two children.

548. Phebe Burr, born January 19, 1839, married first, John Andrew Puffenberger, June 21, 1855, had six children. She married second, John Allen, January 16, 1870, had four children.

549. Hetty Ann, born December 26, 1840, married Anthony Cyrus Willey, June 18, 1857, had eight children.

550. Wright, born August 11, 1843, married Josephine E. Miller, September 2, 1869, had six children.

551. Agnes Adaline, born June 6, 1845, married Dr. William H. Ireland, August 7, 1865, had three children.

552. Edward, born February 10, 1847, died young.

553. Joanna, born May 1, 1848, died young.

Noah D. (328), (son of Solomon), had issue:

554. William D.

Orville (338), (son of Samuel), had issue:

555. Mary Frances, born July 14, 1849, married William Henry O'Connor.

556. Charles, born March 17, 1851, married Loretta Doolittle, no issue.

page 667

557. R. Willard, born November 9, 1853, married Almena Van Houten, October 29, 1883, had one child.

558. Judson, born December 6, 1855, single.

559. George, deceased.

Edgar A. (341), (son of Samuel), had issue:

560. Herbert Scudder, born September 26, 1867, married Augusta Maude Banker, June 20, 1894, had one child.

Edward (343), (son of Jesse), had issue by first wife:

561. Elvira, born February 11, 1819, married Aaron Christopher, May 1, 1845, had one child, and died May 3, 1856.

562. Melissa, born January 10, 1821, unmarried.

563. George W., born March 1, 1823, married Lavina White, October 8, 1848, had four children.

564. Elijah Wentworth, born November 27, 1824, married Cynthia A. Leslie, April 27, 1852, had five children.

565. Mary, born December 27, 1826, married Martin Marble, June 29, 1853, no issue.

566. Edward, born December 27, 1826, married first, Eva A. Upton, September 9, 1855. He married second, Sarah Chapin, had six children.

567. Emily, born May 25, 1829, married Aaron Christopher, August 25, 1851, had seven children.

568. Helen, born April 23, 1831, married Archibald B. Johnson, July 4, 1855, had four children.

569. Harriet M., born November 27, 1832, married Joshua W. Thompson, January, 1858, had one child, and died August 1, 1863.

570. Jane M., born April 8, 1835, married James Neath, September 7, 1857, had three children.

571. John W., born March 13, 1837, married Flora A. Preston, June 30, 1866, had two children.

572. Angelica, born June 10, 1840, died October 24, 1847.

573. Charles Harbert, born April 16, 1843, died single, June 21, 1864.

Solomon (362), (son of Abram), had issue:

574. Lonson, single.

575. Delphine, who married Edwin Grant, had four children.

576. Solomon, Jr., died in the army, 1863.

577. Isa, who married Dell Sisson.

578. Ella, unmarried.

Avery (367), (son of Abram), had issue:

579. David M., born June 9, 1845, married Catherine E. Walters, no issue, died in October, 1887.

page 668

580. Abraham, born December 2, 1846, married Mary T. Benner, had four children.

581. James I., born November 30, 1848, married Mary Hinton, had four children.

582. John K., born September 12, 1852, married Alice Whitney, had five children.

583. Joseph, born November 29, 1854, married Martha Chamberlain, had six children.

584. Josephine, born November 29, 1854, married James L. Putnam, had four children.

585. Samuel E., born May 28, 1858, married Minerva A. Doyle, had one child.

586. Orville, born April 25, 1861, married Samantha Morrow, had seven children.

587. Jesse C., born June 26, 1863, married first, Anna T. Weideman, had two children. He married second, Grace E. Huntoon, had one child.

588. Eulalia E., born November 5, 1866, married N. A. Frost, had six children.

589. Reuben, born January 5, 1869, married Rose Huntoon, had two children.

Abram (368), (son of Abram), had issue:

590. Mary.

591. Alice.

592. Emily.

Joseph (376). (son of Joseph), had issue:

593. Harriet, born August 30, 1850, married H. Leslie Brown, no issue.

594. Eugene, born June 2, 1852, single.

595. Ella M., born February 15, 1854, married John W. Fox, no issue.

596. Isabella, born 1856, married Frank Foster, no issue.

597. Clinton I., born 1859, married Annie Adams, had three children.

Charles (382). (son of Gilbert), had issue:

598. Patience, born July 29, 1842, died 1842.

599. Le Roy, born November 21, 1843, married Eliza Ferguson, November 20, 1879, had two children.

600. Phebe Elizabeth, born April 10, 1845, unmarried.

601. Mary Helen, born March 17, 1847, died 1847.

602. Emma Jane, born September 27, 1849.

603. Sarahette F., born September 26, 1851, married Lawrence A. Hallenbeck, 1870, had two children.

604. Charles W., born 1855.

page 669

605. Frank, born September 30, 1866, died April 15, 1899.

Gilbert (385), (son of Gilbert), had issue:

606. George, who died August, 1863.

607. Eugene, born July 15, 1856, married Celia A. Small, November 6, 1875, had ten children.

John (386), (son of Gideon Townsend), had issue:

608. Millard G., born December 13, 1860, married Katharine Farley, no issue.

609. Elmer J., born September 2, 1862, died September 23, 1862.

610. Luella, born June 6, 1864, died August 13, 1864.

611. Mortimore, born April 30, 1866, died August 9, 1866.

Sylvester (388), (son of Gideon Townsend), had issue:

612. Cornelia R., born 1860, died February 20, 1866.

613. Alphonso R., born June 8, 1861.

614. Francis Goodwin, born January 24, 1867, married Eliza Wood, September 24, 1893, had three children, and died November 16, 1900.

615. (Twin) Sylvester P., born December 2, 1868, deceased.

616. (Twin) Cruzer McRae, born December 2, 1868.

George W. (390), (son of Jerome), had issue:

617. George F.

618. Jerome C.

619. Lizzie.

Charles B. (391), (son of Jerome), had issue:

620. Hattie L., born January 20, 1864.

621. Edward M.

622. Ida A., born December 1, 1869, married Walter S. Burdett, April 9, 1881.

Franklin S. (392), (son of Jerome), had issue:

623. John R., who was the father of one child.

624. Phoebe Elizabeth.

George P. (394), (son of Peter I.), had issue:

625. Grace P., born 1874, married William Palmer, had five children.

626. Roy M., born 1878, died young.

627. George P., Jr., born 1897, married Annie J. Travaskus.

628. Blanche R., born 1880.

629. Goldie G., born 1883.

page 670

630. Winslow S., born 1885, died young.

631. Mary Case, born 1888, died young.

632. Walter Ortis, born 1892, died young.

Paul (395), (son of Peter I.), had issue:

633. Rosanna Martha, born April 23, 1878, married Charles Storm, had one child.
634. Clarence Edward, born September 10, 1880, married Ida F. Hall, had one child.
635. Daisy May, born November 17, 1882, married Melvin Bassett.
636. Edith, born October 7, 1885.
637. Mildred, born April 7, 1888, died May 21, 1891.
638. Verdine, born March 6, 1891.
639. Rufus Franklin, born February 1, 1894.
640. Elizabeth Pauline, born March 10, 1897.
641. Paul, born April 11, 1901.
642. Claude, born January 21, 1903, died March 15, 1903.

Isaac V. (396), (son of Peter I.), had issue:

643. Martha J., born 1880.
644. William I., born 1881.
645. Vernon Lester, born 1883.
646. Lois S., born 1885.
647. Alfred, born 1887.
648. Florence M., born 1896.
649. Gladys Belle, born 1897.
650. Abram Floyd, born 1899.

Rev. Dupuyster (407), (son of John Kipp), had issue:

651. Eliza Pell, born 1873, married Bernard O'Blenis Bogert.

Gerardus (409), (son of John Kipp), had issue:

652. Kate Estella, who married John R. Lovatt, had one child.

Irving (412), (son of Brooks), had issue:

653. Horatio S.

Oscar (419), (son of Dr. Valentine Mott), had issue:

654. Ino Louise, born January 14, 1886.

655. Hazel, born February 8, 1889.

656. Oscar Valentine, born September 16, 1892.

Isaac (421), (son of Isaac), had issue.

657. Isaac, Jr., born January 24, 1877.

658. Lester, born September 25, 1881.

page 671

659. Millard, born November 29, 1885.

660. Howard, born April 29, 1888.

Benjamin F. (427), (son of Abraham F.), had issue:

661. Louise, born 1878.

662. Florence, born 1881, died in 1889.

663. Bessie, born 1885.

664. Frank, born 1887.

665. Arthur F., born 1891.

666. Herbert, born 1895.

Clarence Oakley (428), (son of Abraham F.), had issue:

667. Edwin S., born 1879, died single, 1902.

668. George H., born 1881.

669. William Russell, born 1885.

William E. (430), (son of Abraham F.), had issue:

670. Irving, born 1890.

671. Edgar, born 1892.

672. Roy, born 1894.

William Edward (432), (son of William Montgomery), had issue:

673. Frederick Montgomery.

Rev. Ashbel G. (436), (son of Rev. Thomas Edward), had issue:

674. Thomas Edward, who married Gertrude ——?, had one child.

675. Helen, who married George Hutchings, had one child.

676. Elizabeth, unmarried.

William Gerard (445), (son of Jacob Dyckman), had issue:

677. William Gerard, Jr., born 1867, married Flora Sherwood, had three children.

678. Henry Rowland, born 1869, married Nettie De Milt, had one child.

679. Cornelia L., born 1873, unmarried.

680. Jennie T., born 1875, unmarried.

681. Annie B., born 1877, unmarried.

Daniel Babbitt (448), (son of William Henry), had issue by first wife:

682. William Moorehead, born April 6, 1880.

page 672

Daniel Babbitt (448) had issue by second wife:

683. Herbert Noble, born November 16, 1887.

Henry Fisher (453), (son of Rev. Isaac Dyckman), had issue:

684. Anna Josephine, born May 28, 1871.

Robert C. Halsey (458), (son of Rev. Isaac Dyckman), had issue:

685. Emma Southard, born June 28, 1883.

686. Margaret Elizabeth, born March 17, 1886.

Marion Hoagland (459), (son of Rev. Isaac Dyckman), had issue:

687. Hazel.

688. Joseph.

Hobart Potter (460), (son of Rev. Isaac Dyckman), had issue:

689. Hobart Potter, Jr., born 1900.

Dr. William Gray (465), (son of John Hoagland), had issue:

690. John Hoagland, born May 6, 1889.

Theodore Chardavoyne (466), (son of Theodore Chardavoyne), had issue:

691. Theodore Chardavoyne, born 1886.

William (472), (son of Peter Bonnett), had issue:

692. Elizabeth, born 1848, died young.

693. Peter Bonnett, born 1848, married Carrie M. Park, October 19, 1869, had six children.

694. Sarah Newman, born 1852, married William S. Hartwell, had one child.

695. Samuel, born 1853, died young.

696; Allen George Newman, born 1854, married Irene Norman October 29, 1890, had four children.

697. Mary, born 1857, died young.

698. William, born 1859, died young.

Benjamin F. (475), (son of Benjamin Franklin), had issue:

699. George Washington, born February 22, 1893.

page 673

700. Frank, born February 3, 1899. 701. Lillian, born December 3, 1900.

William E. (476), (son of Benjamin Franklin), had issue:

702. George, born July 18, 1896.

703. Willie, born September 11, 1898.

704. Herbert, born May 24, 1902.

Francis H. (489), (son of Isaac Sebring), had issue:

705. Oscar.

706. Frank.

707. Florence.

Eugene (490), (son of Isaac Sebring), had issue:

708. Edward A., born 1881.

709. Harold E., born 1889.

Barent (492), (son of Ralph Schenck), had issue:

710. Maude M., born August 20, 1884.

Howard (493), (son of Ralph Schenck), had issue:

711. Ralph, born December 1, 1897.

Henry G. (494), (son of Abraham Augustus), had issue:

712. Mabel.

713. Robert.

714. Fay.

715. Abram A.

716. ——?

Joseph C. (496), (son of Abraham Augustus), had issue:

717. Russell L.

718. Elva.

719. Slye.

720. Luca.

721. Forrest.

722. ——?

Frank S. (506), (son of George H.), had issue:

723. Grey.

724. Lillian.

George S. (507), (son of George H.), had issue:

725. Maurice.

726. Ina.

page 674

William Henry (515), (son of John), had issue:

727. Jessie M.

728. Irene H.

John Gifford (516), (son of John), had issue:

729. William, who married, but died without issue.

730. John, who married, but died without issue.

Edward Alexander (531), (son of Robert Wright), had issue by first wife:

731. Robert Wright, born September 14, 1854, deceased.

732. Edward Oviatt, born June 11, 1856.

733. Susan Adelaide, born October 10, 1858.

734. Guy Ellsworth, born July 26, 1861, deceased.

735. William Burr, born November 9, 1863, deceased.

Edward Alexander (531) had issue by second wife:

736. Charles, born July 9, 1873, deceased.

737. Persis Malvina, born May 28, 1875, deceased.

738. Grace E., born March 16, 1877.

William Francis (534), (son of Robert Wright), had issue:

739. Victor V., born January 31, 1869, died August 30, 1891.

Robert David Burr (535), (son of Robert Wright), had issue:

740. Fred, born August 3, 1866.

741. Ora, born April 7, 1871, died in infancy.

742. Gertrude, born January 26, 1874.

743. Robert, born March, 1880, died young.

744. Anna, born November 6, 1883.

William Burr (547), (son of Solomon), had issue by first wife:

745. Cora May, born November 18, 1867, married Ora Maharry Brindle, February 14, 1887, had three children.

746. Solomon Walter, born March 18, 1869, died August 12, 1869.

William Burr (547) had issue by second wife:

747. Ethel, born June 18, 1892.

748. Wright, born December 12, 1893.

Wright (550), (son of Solomon), had issue:

749. Edwin L., born July 4, 1870, married Anna Stilwell, December 2, 1894, had two children.

page 675

750. Joseph Clyde, born April 26, 1872, married Anglie Hinderlider, April 15, 1896, no issue.

751. Solomon Earle, born November 18, 1874.

752. William Ray, born January 22, 1877, married Bertha Truitt, January 22, 1903.

753. Wright, born January 23, 1880, died September 27, 1883.

754. Lilla Marie, born November 29, 1884.

R. Willard (557), (son of Orville), had issue:

755. Mabel, born August 31, 1886.

Herbert Scudder (560), (son of Edgar A.), had issue:

756. Macia Alleine, born December 21, 1900.

George W. (563), (son of Edward), had issue:

757. Mark Edward, born November 12, 1851.

758. Mary Edith, born August 4, 1854, married Otto K. Dean, had two children.

759. Rachel, born May 10, 1864, married J. Henry Loeb, had three children.

760. George Orton, born March 1, 1866.

Elijah Wentworth (564), (son of Edward), had issue:

761. Harriet Martin, born August 26, 1853.

762. Milton Edward, born October 4, 1859.

763. Ella Virginia, born March 20, 1862, married William Boener, March 27. 1890, had three children.

764. Martha Isadore, born March 15, 1864.

765. Lois Cordelia, born March 23, 1867.

Edward (566), (son of Edward), had issue:

766. Daniel Irving, born November 21, 1859.

767. Martha Evelyn, born March 28, 1861, married Arthur Toger.

768. Willard Martin, born July 7, 1863, died May 9, 1865.

769. Harry Lincoln, born June 21, 1865.

770. Orilla V., born June 23, 1867.

771. Allie, born January 24, 1874.

John W. (571), (son of Edward), had issue:

772: Maggie B., born April 20, 1868.

773. Charles H., born May 14, 1871.

Abraham (580), (son of Avery), had issue:

774. Maude.

775. Kathleen.

776. George.

page 676

777. Jesse.

James I. (581), (son of Avery), had issue:

778. Cora.

779. Meade.

780. Irving.

781. George.

John K. (582), (son of Avery), had issue:

782. Avery.

783. Earle.

784. David.

785. Emma.

786. Fanny.

Joseph (583), (son of Avery), had issue:

787. Joseph, Jr.

788. Isa.

789. Paul.

790. Silas.

791. Seth.

792. Hiram.

Samuel E. (585), (son of Avery), had issue:

793. Frances D.

Orville (586), (son of Avery), had issue:

794. Blanche.

795. Leo.

796. Mabel.

797. Glen.

798. Dale.

799. Orvis.

800. Vera.

Jesse C. (587), (son of Avery), had issue by first wife:

801. Minerva.

802. Leland.

Jesse C. (587) had issue by second wife:

803. Mildred.

Reuben (589), (son of Avery), had issue:

804. Gladys.

805. Harold.

page 677

Clinton I. (597), (son of Joseph), had issue:

806. Gilbert, born December 3, 1883.

807. Rena, born March 28, 1887.

808. Roy, born July 7, 1889.

Le Roy (599), (son of Charles), had issue:

809. Helen Ferguson, born August 26, 1882, died August 15, 1889.

810. Le Roy S., born March 7, 1887.

Eugene (607), (son of Gilbert), had issue:

811. George Gilbert, born February 14, 1877, married Jenny Krannear, have two children.

812. Effie May, born October 15, 1878, married Andrew Mohr, have one child.

813. Ernest, born July 22, 1880, married Florence Wait, have one child.

814. Chester, born May 20, 1882.

815. Eva G., born August 13, 1884.

816. Eugene, Jr., born April 16, 1886.

817. Roy Elbert, born December 1, 1888.

818. Arthur Louis, born July 18, 1891.

819. Wesley Floyd, born July 11, 1894.

820. Ina Elizabeth, born August 8, 1889.

Francis Goodwin (614), (son of Sylvester), had issue:

821. Anna E., born November 19, 1895.

822. Maria E., born March 28, 1897.

823. Mary Kate, born March 2, 1899.

John R. (623), (son of Franklin S.), had issue:

824. Robert.

Clarence Edward (634), (son of Paul), had issue:

825. Ruth May, born May 18, 1903.

Thomas Edward (674), (son of Rev. Ashbel G.), had issue:

826. Ashbel G.

William Gerard, Jr. (677), (son of William Gerard), had issue:

827. Katharine Rowland, born 1895.

828. Sherwood, born 1901.

829. William Gerard, Jr.

page 678

Henry Rowland (678), (son of William Gerard), had issue:

830. Louise Rowland, born 1894.

Peter Bonnett (693), (son of William), had issue:

831. Arthur Park, born 1871, married Grace E. Hill, had three children.

832. Herbert Marshall, born 1873, married Maud Smith.

833. Frank Bayles, born 1876, married Anna O'Beirne.

834. Percy Sherwood, born 1878, single.

835. Helen Bonnett, born 1880, unmarried.

836. Norman Loutrell, born 1884, single.

Allen George Newman (696), (son of Wwilliam), had issue:

837. Sybil, born 1891.

838. Allen Bonnett, born 1893.

839. Norman Sherwood, born 1897.

840. Aeltje, born 1900.

Edwin L. (749), (son of Wright), had issue:

841. Wright, born January 16, 1897.

842. Herschel, born October 28, 1898.

Ernest (813), (son of Eugene), had issue:

843. Leona.

Arthur Park (831), (son of Peter Bonnett), had issue:

844. Howard Hill.

845. Wallace P.

846. Jean.

27. Richard Ferguson

Richard, b. ca. 1765-1784; m. Wait, b. 11 Dec. 1787, dau. of Jonathan and Mary (Hall) Gidley of the Clove. Richard was in Beekman in 1810 at 1-0-0-1-0 and 0-0-0-1-0 with 2 horses and 1 cow. He was between Daniel Gidley and John A. Van Vlack. Daniel Gidley was his wife's first cousin.

Richard and Rachel Ferguson (his presumed mother) paid wheat rents in 1799. [ELP Box 148].

28. Jonas DeLong

Coopers Rangers.

"... [Jonas] was probably the man who served in Cooper's Rangers ... He removed to Schaghticoke probably after 1783 and apparently died there before 1786 [1787?] when it appears his widow bp. a son [Jonas] in D[utchess] C[ounty] at the First Reformed Church of Fishkill. He was noted as dec'd in his father's will in 1797." [Doherty, The Settlers of the Beekman Patent, IV, 188-189; X66]

29. John DeLong

"[John] was a witness to deed ... dated 15 Nov. 1792 between Gilbert R. Livingston and Rowland Ricketson. On this same date he bought land (no acres given) from Livingston for 339 pounds which was near Ricketson's land. ... He was again mentioned in deed ... of 12 Oct. 1792 and was next to Rowland Ricketson in lot 22. Johannes DeLong was also mentioned in this deed and living in the Clove. John DeLong had farm of 131 acres with rents of 14 1/2 bushels in lot 28 of the Clove, per Livingston Papers. A John DeLong was granted land bounty rights for local service in the Revolution.

He was dec'd before Feb. 1797." [Doherty, The Settlers of the Beekman Patent, IV, 174; X59]

30. Richard DeLong

In 5th Regt under Col William Humphrey for 10 days in September and October 1777 and was paid 17s, 6p.

"... Richard DeLong was noted as his son-in-law in the will of Francis Losee of Beekman Precinct, dated 10 March 1788. ... Richard served in the 5th Regiment under Col. William Humphrey for 10 days in September and October 1777 and was paid 17 shillings, sixpence.

"He was involved in several court actions. He was fined 10 pounds for a misdemeanor in 1780. ... On 13 October 1786 he was in an ejection suit, evidently brought by Stephen Townsend and Henry Hilliker. ... On 1 Sept. 1798 Mary Ferguson and Nelly Losee were indicted for assault and battery and pleaded not guilty. George Losee and Richard DeLong were bound in appearance bonds of \$200. ...

"He was in Beekman at 1-1-3 and 1 slave in 1790 and was between Samuel Cypher and Samuel Ferguson. In 1799 he was taxed in Beekman on a house and land worth \$1312.50 and personal property valued at \$530. In 1800 he was listed as 1-1-0-1-0 and 2-2-0-1-0-0 and he was between Lattin Morey and Jeremiah Hunt.

"He had taken a lease on 'Wilkie's' farm 3 April 1783. ... He sent a letter to W. Kockburn (Cockburn) regarding this farm: 'Sir my father hath sent me to you hous to see about some Land that you have promised him[.] If you could get Madim Levenstons comment that you might sell The Farm of Mr. Wilkey if it is so that you can sell it I should be very glad, and would make a speddy payment for it and would give you my fathers Bond for the remainder of the money. Sir I Would be able (?) To pay you forty pounds of the money down. March th 14 Dom 1783. Richard D.Long, son of Area D Long'

"Cockburn noted on the back of the letter, '14 March 1783, Richd DeLong Relating to Wilkie's farm ____ promised with ML consent -- for 150 pounds, a lease for 3 lives' ...

"Richard DeLong lived near Sylvan Lake next to Hezekiah Rogers and the road from the Clove to Fishkill Landing ... and purchased a farm of 105 acres in lot 10 of the Poughquag Purchase on 22 March 1802 from Edward Livingston for \$900. ... From 1790 through 17 Oct. 1799 he paid 200-1/2 bushels rent. He was a customer at the Dirck Brinkerhoff store in Fishkill ca. 1795. ...

"He was an executor of his father-in-law's will in Beekman in 1792. ... He probably had eight children as mortgage 20:83 indicates that the farm of Richard DeLong, late of Beekman was divided into eight rights among his heirs. ... James DeLong of Beekman was appointed guardian of his nephew Jonas, born 1803, after the death of his father. ...

"He died 14 December 1808 and letters of Administration were granted to his widow Anna 22 Dec. 1808. James and Israel DeLong and John F. Losee were on a \$2,000 bond with her. ... The widow Ann was listed in Beekman in 1810 at 2-0-1-0-0 and 0-2-1-0-0 with 3 horses, 3 cattle, 12 sheep, 1 loom and 50 yards of cloth. She was between Isaac Holmes and John DeLong. ..." [Doherty, The Settlers of the Beekman Patent, IV, 189-190; X66-X67]

30S. Anna Losee

"... The widow Ann was listed in Beekman in 1810 at 2-0-1-0-0 and 0-2-1-0-0 with 3 horses, 3 cattle, 12 sheep, 1 loom and 50 yards of cloth. She was between Isaac Holmes and John DeLong.

"There are two mortgages of record affecting [Richard's] estate: on 5 March 1814 Anna DeLong, widow, and Francis Losee DeLong and Sally of Beekman gave a mortgage of \$1077.50 to Stephen Montfort of Fishkill on the farm of the late Richard DeLong, dec'd. The widow Anna had one third and she bought the rights of John Jackson and Parlina, Joseph Vincent and Sally, and John DeLong and Maria, heirs. There were 3 undivided 8th parts and Francis had 1/8th. The property was 105-3/4 acres and James DeLong and Joshua Baker were witnesses. ... On 18 September 1818 Anna DeLong, widow of Richard DeLong of Beekman, and Happy DeLong, mortgaged for \$479.62 105 acres 3 roods and 12 perches of land to James DeLong. Also included was land Anna DeLong bought of John DeLong, son of Richard DeLong and the rights of Joseph Vincent and Sally. John Jackson and Paulina and Francis L. DeLong and Sally. The witnesses were Asahel Hall and Wheeler Gilbert. ..." [Doherty, The Settlers of the Beekman Patent, IV, 191; X67]

Children of RICHARD DELONG and ANNA LOSEE are:

- i. PARLINA⁵ DELONG, m. JOHN JACKSON.
- ii. SALLY DELONG, b. May 01, 1784; m. JOSEPH VINCENT.
- iii. MARY DELONG, b. May 01, 1784.
139. iv. JOHN R. DELONG, b. July 08, 1786.
140. v. FRANCIS LOSEE DELONG, b. October 04, 1792; d. July 19, 1850, Huron Township, Wayne County, New York.
- vi. JONAS DELONG⁵⁴⁸, b. August 04, 1802.

Notes for JONAS DELONG:

"... [Jonas'] uncle James was appointed his guardian after the death of his father. Jonas was probably in Michigan in 1839 per Dutchess County Wills ... He poss. m. Betsey Tracey 20 Dec. 1827 at Ithaca, NY. He may have been the Jonas

DeLong in Ridgway, Orleans Co., NY in 1850 with four children." [Doherty, The Settlers of the Beekman Patent, IV, 192; X68]

vii. ISRAEL VAIL DELONG, b. September 16, 1805; d. May 01, 1828.

Notes for ISRAEL VAIL DELONG:

"... Letters of Authorization were granted to John Jackson. ... [Israel] was son of Anna of Poughkeepsie who renounced in favor of John Jackson of Fishkill. Hepsibah DeLong was a witness for Anna. John Jackson, Thaddeus Raymond and Samuel W. Faucher of Fishkill were also on bond of \$800 ..." [Doherty, The Settlers of the Beekman Patent, IV, 192; X68]

viii. HEPSIBETH DELONG548.

Notes for HEPSIBETH DELONG:

"Hepsibeth ... was a witness for Anna, the widow, in 1828 and noted as an heir ...[in] 1818. According to Dutchess County Wills ... she was in Michigan in 1839. Hepsibeth DeLong applied for membership in the Beekman Baptist Church 13 June 1815 but she had a bit of a reputation and the minutes concerning her application follow: 'It was mentioned by brother Osborn that Sister DeLong did not attend meeting and he had heard things against her; appointed Brother Osborn to visit her. Jan. 1, 1825, the Church met and brother Osborn mentioned he had understood that Sister Hepsibeth DeLong continued in her evil practices; frequented the Ball Chamber; and he thought it was time there was something more done about it as she had been frequently warned of them and desired to attend meeting we therefore thought it best to withdraw the hand of fellowship from her. It was put to vote and carried without objections.'" [Doherty, The Settlers of the Beekman Patent, IV, 192; X68]

34. Arie DeLong

"... On 1 April 1808 [Arie] and Jane sold 70 acres in Rombout to John Philips for \$3250. Arie claimed the land by inheritance. Both he and his wife signed with a mark. ...

"He served in the 5th Regiment of the Dutchess County Militia with his brothers John and Richard. He was listed in Beekman in 1800 at 2-0-1-1-0 and 3-0-0-1-0 with 1 slave and was between his brothers James and John. He was a customer at the Dirck Brinkerhoff store in Fishkill ca. 1795. ... He may have gone to Canada where at least three of his sons are found." [Doherty, The Settlers of the Beekman Patent, IV, 192; X68]

vii. PETER DELONG554, b. February 07, 1805554; m. SILANCE WAITE554; b. May 27, 1810, United States554.

viii. JAMES DELONG554.

The Tories were respected by their neighbors for the mischief they could cause and on 19 Sept. 1776 the Provincial Convention appointed a committee "to devise ways and means for preventing the dangers which may arise from the disaffected in this State." [ConC xiii]. Six members of the Convention were elected to this committee: William Duer, Charles DeWitt, Leonard Gansevoort, John Jay, Zephaniah Platt and Nathaniel Sackett. The Committee usually met at Connor's Tavern in Fishkill and frequently dealt with residents of the Beekman Patent. On 17 Oct. 1776 the Committee met in Fishkill to consider the state of insurrection in Dutchess County. Part of the minutes of this meeting follow: "Whereas divers treasonable conspiracies against this State and the liberties of America, have lately been discovered in the several parts of the County of Dutchess, for seducing many of the inhabitants thereof from their allegiance to this State, and inlisting them in the service of the King of Great Britain: And

whereas this Committee, after diligent inquiry in the progress and cause of the said conspiracies, have the highest reason to believe that they were formed and promoted by certain notoriously disaffected persons of influence in the said County, at the instigation of William Tryon, Esquire, late Governour of the Colony of New York: ... Therefore Resolved, That it hath become more particularly necessary and expedient to provide for the internal peace and security of this State, by removing from it all persons who are notoriously disaffected and inimical to the measures pursuing for the safety and defence of the United States of America."

"Resolved, That the persons hereinafter named be forthwith removed to the several places affixed to their respective names, there to remain at their own expence, under such restrictions as shall be enjoined them respectively by the Legislative authority, or by the Committees of the several States to which they may be so removed. etc..."

Previous to this resolution William Duer of the Committee had written the Pennsylvania Council of Safety on 11 Oct. 1776 as follows:

“Gentlemen, I am directed by the Committee, appointed by the Convention of this State for enquiring into, detecting and defeating all Conspiracies formed in the State of New York against the Liberties of America, to inform you that they have sent into your State thirty-three Prisoners, most of whom are charged with treasonable Practices against the State, and others too Dangerous to be suffered to remain within the same, in its present critical Situation.

This Committee lament the necessity which obliges them to trouble their sister State with Persons of this Stamp; but, they trust that the peculiar and dangerous Situation which the State of New York is in at present will apologize for a Measure dictated by the most cruel necessity. [etc.]”

We have not found a listing of the names of the men who were sent to Pennsylvania, but Amos Pine, a Beekman Patent Tory, is reported to have died in a prison in Pennsylvania. [ConC 413 and Pine notes].

As a result of the resolution of the 17th Oct. many local men were sent to Exeter, New Hampshire and the surrounding area. The family names of the men from Beekman and Pawling who were sent constitute about one half the total. The men were:

Samuel Sweet Isaac Vail* John Tanner* [a note
Peter Buys Area DeLong says he was killed]
James Gosling Michael Vincent Stephen Hunt*
Robert Thorn Leonard Vincent Daniel Beadle
Peter Shearer* Enoch Lester* Daniel Southwick*
Daniel Doty, in jail Samuel Mott George Doty, jail
Timothy Deuel Robert Burdick Benjamin Chase
Dirk Dutcher William Merritt Elias Doty
Jonathan Thorn James Pettit John Grant
John Germond Jacob Bush* Jacob Sharpstone

34S. Rachel Terbush

Child of ARIE DELONG and RACHEL BUSH is: i. HANNAH5 DELONG, b. July 16, 1786.

34S. Jane Van Vlack

Children of ARIE DELONG and JANE VAN VLECK are:

- ii. JOHN DELONG, b. January 27, 1792
- iii. DINAH DELONG, b. December 05, 1793.
- iv. HELITJE DELONG, b. December 03, 1795.
- 141. v. PHEBE DELONG, b. March 08, 1798.
- vi. RICHARD DELONG, b. April 08, 1800.

Notes for RICHARD DELONG:

"... [Richard] was in Ontario in 1851 with brothers John and Peter. A Richard DeLong joined the First Presbyterian Church in Watertown, Jefferson Co., NY in 1835. ..." [Doherty, The Settlers of the Beekman Patent, IV, 193; X68]

35. Hannah DeLong

Children of HANNAH DELONG and JOHN LOSEE are:

- i. FRANCIS5 LOSEE, b. October 05, 1788.
- ii. ELIZABETH LOSEE, b. June 1790.
- iii. ARRIE LOSEE, b. May 01, 1792.
- iv. JOHN LOSEE, b. September 26, 1794.
- v. LEVI LOSEE, b. March 06, 1797.
- vi. JAMES D. LOSEE, b. February 16, 1799; m. ANNIE NOXON; b. August 15, 1802.
- vii. JOSEPH BRUIN LOSEE, b. August 03, 1801.
- viii. LEVY LOSEE, b. June 11, 1803.
- ix. MARIA ANN LOSEE, b. August 10, 1807.
- x. HANNAH JANE LOSEE, b. February 15, 1810.

36. James DeLong

"[James'] farm was noted as a boundary in several deeds for land near the Bushkill in Poughquag ... [1803-1810] ... His farm was also noted and/or he was witness on a number of mortgages as late as 1818. James DeLong loaned \$200 to Jeremiah Emigh and Parmelia on a mortgage for 2 acres in Beekman 20 Jan. 1816. ...

"He and Arian (written Adrian) were taxed together in 1799 in Beekman on a house, one outbuilding and land worth \$4000 with no personal property. They were listed next to Richard DeLong. In 1800 he was listed as 0-1-0-1-0 and 0-0-1-1-1 with 3 slaves and was between his brother Arie DeLong and Peter Lossing. In 1810 he was 3-0-0-1-0 and 1-1-1-1-0 with 1 slave, 5 horses, 15 cattle and 20 sheep and was between David DeLong and Jacob Travis. He was appointed guardian to his nephew Jonas, son of Richard. James DeLong was a customer at the Brinkerhoff store in Fishkill ca. 1800-1815. ...

"On 11 July 1807 James and his wife Sally gave a mortgage to Margaret Monfort of Fishkill for 130 acres in Beekman that adjoined John DeLong. They borrowed \$625. His nephew Jonas DeLong was a witness to this transaction. ... He was an executor to the will of his mother-in-law Sarah Losee which was proved 14 June 1813, ... and was a witness to several other wills in Beekman and the surrounding area, including being a witness with David DeLong 11 March 1814 for John Uhle. ... He was an executor to the will of George Toffey of Beekman which was written 8 Aug. 1814 and David DeLong was mentioned in this will. ... He was also a bondsman on the estates of John Cypher of Beekman who died 6 Aug. 1810 and that of Elijah Townsend, filed 12 April 1824. ...

"James DeLong made his will 13 Sept. 1839 and it was proved 23 Feb. 1844. He mentioned his dau. Maria, wife of Elnathan Haxton, his son John L. and dec'd sons Egbert and David and dec'd brother Richard. He died 27 July 1843, age 69 at the home of Elnathan Haxton in Beekman. ... " [Doherty, The Settlers of the Beekman Patent, IV, 193-194; X68-X69]

1804 and 1812 -- A "James DeLong" is listed among those persons who have mail awaiting them at the Otsego (Cooperstown) village post office. [Otsego Herald; New York State Historical Association Library; C17]

36S. Sarah Losee

Children of JAMES DELONG and SARAH LOSEE are:

- i. MARIA DELONG, b. May 08, 1801567; m. ELNATHAN HAXTON, April 24, 1823, First Dutch Reformed Church of Hopewell; b. August 23, 1795.
142. ii. EGBERT DELONG, b. September 30, 1802; d. August 18, 1839, Beekmanville, Dutchess County, New York.
- iii. JOHN L. DELONG, b. April 01, 1806; d. July 20, 1844.

Notes for JOHN L. DELONG:

"[John] left sister Maria Haxton, wife of Elnathan, and James R., Elizabeth and Charles DeLong, children of his brother Egbert, dec'd, and Maria, dau. of his dec'd brother David. His estate was valued at \$200 and Peter Doughty was appointed administrator. ..." [Doherty, The Settlers of the Beekman Patent, IV, 194-195; X69]

143. iv. DAVID J. DELONG, b. September 1809; d. June 06, 1836, Aurelius, Cayuga County, New York.

45. Rachel Ferguson

From: "Dar Martin" <darmartin@dtgnet.com>

Subject: [ONT] Jacob Ferguson Loyalist Date: Fri, 10 Nov 2000 19:50:47 -0800

Looking for information on Rachel Ferguson born 23 May 1779 do not know where. Her father was Jacob Ferguson who was a Loyalist and received land in Hamilton Township.

Rachel married 13 Febr. 1798 at St. John's Church Ernestown Township to Issac Secor Jr., son of Issac Secor Sr. Three of their daughters married into the Stoner family which was also Loyalists.

Dar Martin, Rapid City, South Dakota

From Garry Johnson:

- 1 Isaac Secor b: 12 SEP 1773 d: 25 AUG 1853
- + Rachel Ferguson b: 23 MAY 1779 d: 27 MAY 1819
- 2 Mary Polly Secor b: 24 JAN 1799 d: 1872
- + Peter Stoner b: APR 1791 d: 20 JAN 1877
- 3 Rachel Stoner b: 1815
- 3 Nancy Stoner b: 1816 d: 1900
- 3 Issac Stoner b: 1817 d: 3 MAR 1861
- + Rachel Secor b: 19 OCT 1812 d: 12 MAR 1892

4 daughter Stoner
 + John Griffin
 4 Hannah (Ann) Stoner b: 3 JAN 1843 d: 19 JAN 1906
 + Thomas Hague b: 1846 d: AFT. 1881
 4 Jane Stoner b: BET. 1844 - 1849
 + Thomas John Parkinson b: BET. 1830 - 1840
 4 David Stoner b: 1845 d: 1848
 4 Albert Stoner b: MAR 1848 d: 1864
 4 Margaret Mary Stoner b: 17 MAR 1850 d: 27 FEB 1936
 + James Fleming b: 28 MAY 1838 d: 19 JAN 1911
 5 Rubertha E. Fleming b: 1870 d: 1952
 + Robert P. Sellers b: 1855 d: 1927
 5 Andrew W. Fleming b: 1872
 5 Arabelea Craig Fleming b: 1872
 5 Addison R. Fleming b: 29 MAR 1875
 5 Rachel Leona Fleming b: OCT 1878 d: JUL 1922
 + Charles Edward Callender b: 18 AUG 1876 d: 1946
 6 Harold Frederick Callender b: 17 JUN 1899 d: 3 JUL 1975
 + Flora Travers Miner d: ABT. 1968
 7 Living Callender
 7 Kenneth Robert Callender b: 7 FEB 1932 d: 10 JUN 1955
 + Living Jensen
 8 Living Callender
 7 Living Callender
 + Living Barnes
 8 Living Barnes
 + Living Barrett
 8 Living Barnes
 8 Living Barnes
 7 Living Callender
 5 Howard Fleming b: MAR 1881
 4 Rachel Stoner b: MAY 1852 d: 1866
 4 Isaac Stoner b: APR 1855 d: 1860
 3 Rebecca Stoner b: 1820
 + Andrew Lamoreaux b: 1825 d: 1862
 4 Mary Lamoreaux b: 1844
 4 Rebecca Lamoreaux b: 1846
 4 John Lamoreaux b: 1848
 4 Martha Lamoreaux b: 24 APR 1850
 4 Melissa Lamoreaux b: 18 JUL 1856
 4 James Lamoreaux b: 1858
 + Walter Sharp
 3 Hannah Stoner b: 1822 d: 18 NOV 1875
 + George Ellis b: BET. 1810 - 1825
 3 Mary Stoner b: 1826 d: 3 MAY 1917
 3 Ella Stoner b: 1830 d: APR 1914
 3 Henry Stoner b: 1831
 + Polly Stoner b: 1831
 4 Sarah Stoner b: 1849
 4 Creitia Stoner b: 1854
 4 John Stoner b: 1856
 4 Abraham Stoner b: 1858
 3 Elizabeth (Elethea) Stoner b: 1832
 + George Parkinson b: BET. 1820 - 1830
 3 Peter Stoner b: 1833 d: AFT. 1872
 + Mary Ann ??? b: 1835 d: BET. 1861 - 1871
 4 Lydia Stoner b: 1855
 4 James Stoner b: 1857
 4 Hannah Stoner b: 1858
 4 Sarah Stoner b: 1860
 3 Lydia Stoner b: 17 JAN 1838 d: 1917
 + Lafayette Badgerow b: 16 JUL 1834 d: 1 MAY 1890

4 Martin Badgerow b: 3 AUG 1857 d: 23 APR 1926
 + Isabella McDonald
 4 Peter Theodore Badgerow b: 27 DEC 1859 d: 20 APR 1919
 + Elizabeth Janet (Lillie) Johnston b: 1864 d: 20 APR 1919
 5 Della Magdalene Badgerow
 5 George Badgerow
 5 Lafayette Badgerow
 5 Laura Lydia Badgerow b: 22 MAY 1885 d: 1952
 5 Nellie Lila Badgerow b: 4 MAY 1889
 + Harry Elmer Scholl b: ABT. 1881
 6 Living Scholl
 + Living Martin
 6 Harry Merly Scholl b: 18 DEC 1908 d: 14 DEC 1978
 + Living Bruneau
 7 Living Scholl
 + Julius Anson Johns
 4 Mary Ann Badgerow b: 27 JAN 1862 d: 1949
 + Paul Crosby
 4 Hannah Badgerow b: 25 JUN 1864 d: 13 SEP 1895
 4 Ella Ida Badgerow b: 27 AUG 1866 d: ABT. 1950
 + John McDonald
 5 Hugh Badgerow McDonald
 4 Alice Badgerow b: 5 SEP 1868 d: DEC 1870
 4 Justin Fraklin Badgerow b: 1 MAY 1871 d: 8 MAY 1958
 + Maude C. Cachalin
 5 Bertham E. Badgerow b: 1907 d: 1972
 + Living Gustafson
 6 Living Badgerow
 4 Truman Badgerow b: 14 AUG 1873 d: 5 FEB 1893
 4 Charity Adeline Badgerow b: 20 JAN 1876 d: 31 MAY 1953
 + Everett Tyson
 4 George Badgerow b: 22 OCT 1878 d: 15 SEP 1899
 2 Hannah Secor b: 27 JAN 1801 d: BEF. 1827
 + John Stoner b: 15 OCT 1789 d: 15 DEC 1875
 3 Rachel Stoner b: 1819
 + Gavin Pollock
 3 John Stoner b: 15 OCT 1824
 + Catherine ??? b: ABT. 1828
 4 Charlotte Stiner b: 1864
 + Emma Caroline Smith b: 20 AUG 1868 d: ABT. 1938
 4 Olive Stoner b: ABT. 1886 d: 27 SEP 1902
 4 John Henry (Jack) Stiner b: 1 JAN 1887 d: 12 AUG 1969
 + Violet Ward b: 6 NOV 1889
 5 Living Stiner
 5 Living Stiner
 + Living Lee
 5 Living Stiner
 + Living Miller
 4 Florence Lucilla Stoner b: 21 APR 1889
 + Joseph (Thompson) Chase b: 4 JAN 1882
 4 Norman Stiner b: 24 MAY 1892
 4 Russel Elwood Stiner b: 22 APR 1894
 + Elizabeth Jones
 5 Living Stoner
 4 Myrtle A. Stiner b: 21 DEC 1897 d: AFT. 1901
 2 Nancy Secor b: 21 OCT 1802 d: AFT. 1861
 + Abraham Stoner b: 30 JAN 1802 d: 15 MAY 1857
 3 William Stoner b: 1830
 3 John Stoner b: 1831
 3 Alexander Guy Stoner b: BET. 1834 - 1836 d: AFT. 1881
 + Mary Ann Silk b: 1844 d: AFT. 1881
 4 Abraham Stoner b: 1864

4 John W. Stoner b: 1866
4 William H. Stoner b: 1868
4 Margaret Stoner b: 1870
4 David Stoner b: 1873
4 Alexander Stoner b: 1877
4 Mary G. Stoner b: JUL 1880
3 Thomas Stoner b: 1838
3 Maria (Nancy) Stoner b: 1842
3 Susan (Sallie) Stoner b: 1844
3 David Stoner b: BET. 1846 - 1847
+ Fanny ??? b: 1853
4 Carleton L. Stoner b: 1874
4 William D. Stoner b: 1876
4 Lafayette Stoner b: 1878
4 Georgeanne Stoner b: MAR 1881

45S. Isaac Secor

From Garry Johnson, the Internet:

ID: I04853

Name: Isaac Secor

Sex: M

Birth: 12 SEP 1773 in Ballstons Springs, Rockland Co., New York, U.S.A.

Death: 25 AUG 1853 in Scarborough, York Co., Ontario, Canada

Burial: Secor Burial Plot, Lot 18 Concession D, Scarborough, York Co., Ontario, Canada

Note:

Isaac being the eldest of the family was the main support of his mother on the long journey to Upper Canada in 1788. Isaac joined his parents in their move to Scarborough in or about 1811.

During Isaac's road contract he acquired by purchase lands in Lots 19 and 20 in Concession D in Scarborough on which he and Mary spent their remaining years in peace. Soon after acquiring the property, Isaac built a sawmill and a gristmill on the watercourse transgressing his lands, the main stream now known as the Highland Creek. The mills burned down in 1833 and were rebuilt by his son and successor Peter who continued the operation of the mills until his death in 1861. Some years later the mills were again destroyed by fire. They were not rebuilt. The writer (Secor Winslow Johnston) recalls playing on and around some of the foundation timbers in or about 1891 or 1892.

In 1815 Isaac and Mary's son Peter purchased Lots 17 and 18 in Concession D directly across the road allowance later to be known as the Markham Road. In or about 1816 on the death of his brothers, Isaac's wife Rachel, Peter set aside one half acre of his lands as a burial plot for the Secor families. Rachel is believed to be the first to rest there in, soon to be followed by her mother-in-law. They are buried in the Plot provided by their son Peter.

Father: Issac J. Secor b: 11 AUG 1751 in Kakiat, New York, U.S.A.

Mother: Mary Simmons b: 1 JAN 1752

Marriage 1 Rachel Ferguson b: 23 MAY 1779

Married: 13 FEB 1798 in Ernestown Township, Lennox and Addington Co., Ontario, Canada

Children

Mary Polly Secor b: 24 JAN 1799 in Scarborough, York Co., Ontario, Canada

Hannah Secor b: 27 JAN 1801 in Scarborough, York Co., Ontario, Canada

Nancy Secor b: 21 OCT 1802 in Scarborough, York Co., Ontario, Canada

Marriage 2 Elithear Ferguson b: 1783

Married: 29 DEC 1818 in Scarborough, York Co., Ontario, Canada

1. Isaac Secor was born 12 SEP 1773 in Ballstons Springs, Rockland Co., New York, U.S.A., and died 25 AUG 1853 in Scarborough, York Co., Ontario, Canada. He was buried in Secor Burial Plot, Lot 18 Concession D, Scarborough, York Co., Ontario, Canada. He was the son of 2. Issac J. Secor and 3. Mary Simmons. He married Rachel Ferguson 13 FEB 1798 in Ernestown Township, Lennox and Addington Co., Ontario, Canada, daughter of Richard Ferguson. She was born 23 MAY 1779, and died 27 MAY 1819 in Scarborough, York Co., Ontario, Canada. She was buried in Secor Burial Plot, Lot 18 Concession D, Scarborough, York Co., Ontario, Canada. He married Elithear Ferguson 29 DEC 1818 in

Scarborough, York Co., Ontario, Canada, daughter of Jacob Ferguson. She was born 1783, and died 8 OCT 1860 in Scarborough, York Co., Ontario, Canada. She was buried in Secor Burial Plot, Lot 18 Concession D, Scarborough, York Co., Ontario, Canada.

Children of Isaac Secor and Rachel Ferguson are: i. Mary Polly Secor was born 24 JAN 1799 in Scarborough, York Co., Ontario, Canada, and died 1872. She married Peter Stoner 29 JUL 1816, son of John Stoner and Catharina (Caty) ??? . He was born APR 1791 in Scarborough, (Hope Township), York Co., Ontario, Canada, and died 20 JAN 1877 in Scarborough, York Co., Ontario, Canada.

ii. Hannah Secor was born 27 JAN 1801 in Scarborough, York Co., Ontario, Canada, and died BEF. 1827. She married John Stoner 2 MAR 1818, son of John Stoner and Catharina (Caty) ??? . He was born 15 OCT 1789 in

Scarborough, York Co., Ontario, Canada, and died 15 DEC 1875 in Muskingum Co., Ohio, U.S.A..

iii. Nancy Secor was born 21 OCT 1802 in Scarborough, York Co., Ontario, Canada, and died AFT. 1861. She married Abraham Stoner 20 SEP 1824, son of John Stoner and Catharina (Caty) ??? . He was born 30 JAN 1802 in Scarborough, York Co., Ontario, Canada, and died 15 MAY 1857 in Scarborough, York Co., Ontario, Canada.

Generation No. 2

2. Issac J. Secor was born 11 AUG 1751 in Kakiat, New York, U.S.A., and died 27 AUG 1835 in Scarborough, York Co., Ontario, Canada. He was buried in Secor Burial Plot, Lot 18 Concession D, Scarborough, York Co., Ontario, Canada.

3. Mary Simmons was born 1 JAN 1752, and died 27 MAY 1819 in Scarborough, York Co., Ontario, Canada.

Children of Mary Simmons and Issac J. Secor are:1. i. Isaac Secor was born 12 SEP 1773 in Ballstons Springs, Rockland Co., New York, U.S.A., and died 25 AUG 1853 in Scarborough, York Co., Ontario, Canada. He married Rachel Ferguson 13 FEB 1798 in Ernestown Township, Lennox and Addington Co., Ontario, Canada, daughter of Richard Ferguson. She was born 23 MAY 1779, and died 27 MAY 1819 in Scarborough, York Co., Ontario, Canada. He married Elithear Ferguson 29 DEC 1818 in Scarborough, York Co., Ontario, Canada, daughter of Jacob Ferguson. She was born 1783, and died 8 OCT 1860 in Scarborough, York Co., Ontario, Canada.

ii. Joshua Secor was born 11 SEP 1781, and died 9 APR 1851 in New York City, New York, U.S.A.. He married Lydia ???.

iii. Peter Secor was born 25 MAR 1785 in Ballstons Springs, Rockland Co., New York, U.S.A., and died 6 JAN 1861 in Scarborough, York Co., Ontario, Canada. He married Elizabeth Winslow 9 MAR 1815 in Conger Chapel, Hollowell, Ontario, Canada. She was born 10 OCT 1793 in Scarborough, York Co., Ontario, Canada, and died 21 DEC 1872 in Scarborough, York Co., Ontario, Canada.

46. Joanna Ferguson
OC & July 1801

47. Richard Ferguson
OC 20 May 1817

48. Nancy Ferguson
OC 20 May 1817.

There is also this family in the USA:

Nancy FERGUSON 1 Sex: F Birth: 1788 in New York Death: 1868
Father: Jacob FERGUSON b: 1759 in Dutchess Co., NY

Marriage 1 Samuel STAFFORD b: 1783 in New York
Children

Amos STAFFORD b: 2 NOV 1810 in Saratoga Co., New york
Emily STAFFORD
Nancy STAFFORD
George Washington STAFFORD

Sources: Text: A Portrait and Biographical Record of Walworth and Jefferson Co. Wisconsin, Chapman Bros, Chicago, 1894

48S. John Randall
Of Hamilton

49. Eleathar Ferguson
OC June 2 1819

50. Sarah Ferguson
OC 26 Nov 1840

51. David Ferguson
24/8 Thurlow (Land Board Certificate)

52. Bernard Ferguson U.E.
Son of UE May 11 1837. OC Sept 21 1837. OC 11 May 1837.
(Unless he had earlier OCs, this would tend to indicate that his birth was 1816-ish? PDC)

=====

On Aug. 22, 1775 -

England's King George III proclaimed the "American colonies in a state of open rebellion."

PROCLAMATION "Those loyalists who have adhered to the Unity of the Empire and joined the Royal standard before the Treaty of Separation in the year 1785, and all their children and their descendants by either sex are to be distinguished by the following capitals, affixed to their names; U.E. Alluding to their Great Principle - The Unity Of The Empire"

In November, 1789, Lord Dorchester, requested the council at Quebec "to put a mark of honor upon the families who adhered to the unity of the Empire and joined the Royal Standard in America before the treaty of separation in the year 1783." The council concurred, and thereafter all Loyalists were "to be distinguished by the letter U.E. affixed to their names, alluding to their great principle, the unity of the Empire." A register of the U.E. Loyalists was ordered to be kept, and for twenty years names were added to this list. The distinction has not been assumed.

The Loyalists resident in New York went to Britain, Nova Scotia, and Upper Canada. It is estimated that 2,000 persons crossed the Atlantic between 1775 and 1785, a number of whom, however, afterwards came to Canada.

The Commission opened their investigation in October, under the following classification: -

0. Those who had rendered services to Great Britain.

1. Those who had borne arms against the revolution.

2. Uniform Loyalists.

3. Loyalists resident in Great Britain.

4. Those who took oaths of allegiance to the American States,

but afterward joined the British.

5. Those who armed with the Americans and later joined the British army or navy.

Claimants had to state specifically in writing the nature of their losses. Claims were first ordered to be presented by March 25th, 1784, but the time was later extended till 1790. On the first date mentioned, 2,063 claims were presented, representing a loss of about \$35,000,000 in real and personal property. \$11,770,000 in debts and \$443,000 in incomes, making a total of nearly \$47,250,000. Compensation was not allowed for estates bought after the war, rents, incomes of offices received during the rebellion, anticipated professional profits, losses in trade, labor, or by the British army, losses through depreciated paper money, captures at sea and debts. By April, 1788, the Commissioners had examined 1,680 claims on which they allowed \$9,448,000.

53. Mary Ferguson U.E.
OC May 20 1817.

Pioneer Life on the Bay of Quinte has her death at 59 years in 1867 which would put her birth at 1808. I think this is incorrect. PDC.

53S. Rowland Jackson

Will dated Dec 18 1867.

Jackson Falls on his property and neighbour Minaker's... very pretty spot.

1861 Marysburgh

Rowland Jackson	75m	US	Univ	farmer
Mary	70m			
Jacob	43	UC		lab
Lucy	35			

Robert	33			
Mary	31			
Jane	28			
G.A.	7			

1871 South Marysburgh 109

Robert Jackson	41	Ont	Univ	Eng	farmer
Jacob	54				
Lucy	40				
Polly	36				
Irene	33				
Gordon	17				

1881 South Marysburgh # 79

Robert Jackson	52	Ont	Univ	Eng	farmer
Jacob	64				
Lucy	60				
Polly	50				
Nellie VanAlstine	8				niece

1891 Marysburgh #76

Robert Jackson	64	Ont	Ont	Ont	Univ	farmer
Jacob	75					
Lucy	70					
Polly	60					
Nelly Vanalstine	19					niece

54. Rachel Ferguson U.E.

Ferguson, Farrington of Hallowell

Patience, m. John Cole of Hallowell 4 March 1812.	O. C. 20 May 1817
Rachel, m. Henry Garetsee of Hallowell 4 March 1812.	O. C. 20 May 1817
Mary, m. Rowland Jackson of Hallowell.	O. C. 20 May 1817
Israel of Hallowell.	O. C. 25 Feb. 1816
Farrington of Hallowell.	O. C. 22 Jan 1823
Barney of Hallowell.	O. C. 21 Sept. 1837
Daniel of Sophiasburgh.	O. C. 11 Feb 1836
Hester.	O. C. 6 April 1836
Huldah, m. Ira Brown of Hallowell	O. C. 3 April 1834
Charlotte, m. Peter Daynard of Marysburgh.	O. C. 28 Sept. 1832
Elizabeth, m. Andrew Daynard of Marysburgh.	O. C. 19 July 1826
Eleanor, m. John Daynard of Marysburgh.	O. C. 7 July 1831

54S. Henry John Garrittsee

Garet Garretsee and Diadamia Pettit, both of Hillier, 4 Nov 1836. Witnessed by John Ferguson, Mary T. Thorn.

HENRY GANNATSEE
Spouse: HARRIET OSTERHOUT
Marriage: 24 NOV 1842 , Prince Edward District, Ontario

GARRET GARRETSEE
Spouse: SUSANNAH GARRETT
Marriage: 27 APR 1845 , Prince Edward District, Ontario

54S. Adam Shortt
Weaver.

Don't know who this is:

ADAM SHORT
Spouse: RACHEL CLARKE
Marriage: 24 AUG 1835 , Prince Edward District, Ontario

55. Israel Ferguson U.E.
OC Feb 25 1816.

Census: 1861 South Marysburgh
Isreal Ferguson 67m CW EM
Rebecca 64m
Garvisy? male 33
Rich S fem 20
Clarissa 17

" Widower with 9 children. James R Ferguson was eldest son."

56. Patience Ferguson U.E.

The death register says Dec 12 1881 but is dated by the clerk as a half-year report dated on July 1 1881 ... so her death is actually 1880 and entered incorrectly.

On the same page, Jesse Cole has died Dec 1881 and we KNOW he died in 1880 and that his wife was a widow in the 1881 census ... so Patience must have died in 1880. Aged 86 years.

I have her old wooden rolling pin and an iron pot. (pot may be Olive Cole's?)

Order in Council 28 May 1817: is granted 200 acres as daughter of Farrington Ferguson, UE. in response to a petition dated 21 December 1815 at Hallowell. (signed by an "X")

To His Excellency Francis Gore Esquire Lieutenant Governor of the
Province of Upper Canada, etc etc etc
In Council.----

The Petition of Patience Cole of the Township of Hallowell
Humbly Sheweth ----

That your Petitioner is the Daughter of Farrington Ferguson of the
Township of Hallowell a UE Loyalist, that she is married to John
Cole of the Said Township, and has Never Received any land or order
for land from the Crown. Wherefore Your Petitioner prays that
your Excellency May be pleased to Grant her Two hundred Acres of
the Waste Lands of the Crown, and permit George Ridout of the Town
of York Esquire, to be her Agent to Locate the Same, and take out
the Deed when it is Completed.--- And your Petitioner will
ever pray.

Hallowell 21st December 1815 Patience Cole X her mark

Patience Cole maketh Oath and Saith that She is the Person She describes herself to be in the above Petition, that She is Married to John Cole, and has Never Received any land or Order for land from the Crown.

Sworn before me at Hallowell in the
County of Prince Edward, in the Province
of Upper Canada, this 21st day Decemr. 1815
Patience Cole X her mark

Barret Dyre J.P.

I do hereby Certify that Patience Cole Signed the above petition

in my presence, and that She is the Person she therein Discribes herself to be, and has never received any land or order for land from the Crown, to the best of my Knowledge and belief.
Witnefs my hand at Hallowell in the province of Upper Canada, this 21st day December 1815

Barret Dyre J.P.

Midland District To Wit--

We Alexander Fisher Chairman and Daniel Washburn
Deputy Clerk of the Peace, Certify that John Cole
Husband of the within Petitioner, and Farrington
Ferguson Father of the said Petitioner, Personally appeared in the
Open Sefsions of the Peace, and this day being Recognized by the
Magistrates to have retained their Loyalty without any Sufpicion
of aiding or afsisting the Enemy during the late War.

..... Dated at the Court House in Adolphustown in
..... Open Sefsion, Midland District, County of Lenox
and Addington this 29th January 1817

The foregoing Petition was Referred back from York to
Receive the above Certificate
Alex Fisher, Chairman
D Washburn, Deputy Clk Peace MD

Patience Cole's Petition for 200 acres as D.U.E.
Received 31 March 1817 from George Ridout Esq
Granted 20th May 1817 2 July 1817 Entered in Landbook J page 178

1871

COLE, PATIENCE

Sex: Female Age: 77 Birthplace: ONTARIO Religion: Wesleyan Methodist Origin: ENGLISH

District: PRINCE EDWARD (059) Sub-district: Athol (G) Division: 1 Page: 33 Microfilm reel: C-9990 Reference: RG31 — Statistics Canada

56S. John Cole

Farmer. Went USA before 1818? Returned June 1834?

In censuses, children give their origins as "German", so most probably John Cole is a NY Dutch "Cool" rather than a New England "Cole". John in 1861 has birth in USA and is Church of England. Daughter Helen reports born in New York, so John & Patience living there at time of her birth in 1833.

In 1812 when John married Patience Ferguson (daughter of Farrington Ferguson and Elizabeth Cole) the only Coles in Hallowell and nearby were family of Daniel Cole UE, Elizabeth's dad. Farrington was living on lot 15, 1st concession south of East Lake. Daniel was owner of lot 11, 2nd concession. (He never seemed to have lived there and he sold it in 1832) This lot was originally drawn by a Jacob Cole, "an old man" who returned to the USA. There is no record of John

Cole before his marriage so wherever he came from, he must have been known to the families of Daniel Cole and Farrington Ferguson and so ended up in Hallowell to meet and marry Patience.

1851 Agricultural Census for lot 7 conc 5 south of East Lake at Point Petre shows 128 acres:

70 under cultivation, 29 under crops, 41 under pasture, 58 wild.

Cash value \$2000. Cash value of machines and tools \$40.

10 acres rye, 160 bushels. 10 acres peas, 150 bushels. 4 acres oats, 100 bushels. 8 acres buckwheat, 200 bushels. 3 acres indian corn, 90 bushels. 1 acre potatoes, 100 bushels.

3 steers under 3 years. 3 cows. 4 horses over 3 years. 5 pigs (3 under 3 years) \$200. Value of livestock \$368. 250 pounds butter.

The 1851 Nominal or Personal census is missing.

In the Upper Canada Naturalization Registers 1828-50 RG 5, B 47, Vol 8, John Cole Sr. of Athol, dated the expiration of seven years residence, June 1841, registered July 10 1848...looks like he returned to Canada June 1834.

Athol 1861

John Cole 75m US C of E

Patience 67m Can

Farrington 37

Frank 24

Daniel 22

James 20

Athol 1871

Patience Cole 77w Ont WM Eng?

Farrington 46w Univ farmer

Daniel 32m WM farmer

Olivia 24m

Parents not yet known after 30 years+ of search... very annoying!

By the way his children were named, I am assuming his mother was a GILLETT, possibly an Irene.

Gillet = Goelet in Dutch spelling?

One story says: "He had a brother and being dissatisfied with farming, went to USA sometime after 1812 to Sodus Pt or Charlotte NY where they worked at barrel making or fishing. During war of 1812, he walked east to join the war and when returned was barefooted and thin." (Mike Cole).

Another story had John Living in Oswego. (Oswego is on the south shore of Lake Ontario across from Gull Pond, Prince Edward County. There is also another Oswego in the Town of Unionvale, Beekman, Dutchess County, NY.) This would be back where Daniel Cool UE came from.

There was a Betsey Cole who was married to John's wife's sister's husband's brother, (Mary Ferguson married Rowland Jackson. Willet Jackson married Betsey Cole) and she might be a sister.

There was a John Cole in Captain Frey's Company in Butlers Rangers.

In the Steven Conger J.P. papers there is a reference to "the keeping of J. Cole" Kept by Henry Bartlett from the 26th April 1808 to 26th June following. Then taken by Richard Gardiner to keep 'til April session 1809.
=====

County Information: Charlotte County is no longer in existence, its name having been changed to Washington County in 1784. A brief history of Charlotte County appears below and we hope you will find it useful in understanding the reason for the name change. The Washington County page serves as the query location and information page for Charlotte County, NY.

County History: Text taken from "History of Washington County, New York" by Crisfield Johnson, originally published in 1878.

...on the 12th day of March 1772, a county was formed from Albany by the Legislature of New York, to which the name "Charlotte" was given, in honor of Queen Charlotte, the wife of King George the Third. This was the actual beginning of the county of Washington; the organization having been retained from that time down, though both name and boundaries

have been changed.

"On the east of the Hudson, the south line of the new county began at the mouth of Stony creek; ran thence east three miles and three-sixteenths; thence south to the Batten Kill; thence along that stream to the south line of Princetown; and thence east to the west line of Cumberland county, which was the summit of the Green mountains. From this point to Canada those mountains formed the eastern boundary of Charlotte county. From the mouth of Stony creek, the western and southwestern line followed the windings of the Hudson up to the northwest corner of the present town of Luzerne, in Warren county, ran thence west along the present north line of Saratoga county to its northwestern corner, and thence

northwardly along the present west line of Warren county extended to Canada. The north line of Charlotte was of course the south line of Canada, or the forty-fifth parallel of north latitude.

"It will be seen that the present towns of Easton, Cambridge, Jackson, White Creek, and the southwest part of Greenwich, remained in Albany county. On the other hand, Charlotte county contained all that part of the present State of Vermont west of the Green mountains and north of the northwest corner of Jackson, the whole of the present counties of Warren, Essex, and Clinton in this State, and the eastern part of Franklin county.

"Some of our readers may have thought we devoted more space to the troubles between New York and Vermont than belonged to them in a strictly local history of Washington county. But, in fact, that imbroglio affected even the internal affairs of Charlotte county, and in 1781 some very curious movements took place in several of the towns of that and Albany counties, which have seldom or never been treated in national histories, but which might have had a serious effect on the welfare of the whole country.

"As has been stated, the county of Charlotte and that part of Albany county now included in Washington were principally settled by New Englanders, and by Scotch and others of foreign birth. The former had almost all adhered to the American cause, which many (though by no means all) of the latter were friendly to the king. As the Americans were most of the time in possession of the territory in question, the New Englanders were largely in the majority among the dominant class.

"These had generally sympathized more or less with their compatriots who were striving to set up an independent government in Vermont. The Vermonters, too, although they had openly claimed only to the present east line of that State, had kept up a kind of faint half-claim to the territory between that line and the Hudson, or even farther west, on the ground that it had been included in Skene's new province of Ticonderoga, of which they deemed their State in some way to be the political heir.

"...The intrigue for the annexation of the territory before mentioned was going forward at the same time. Not liking to rest their claim on no higher authority than the supposed organization of the province of Ticonderoga, the Vermonters also resorted to the secession doctrine. In April the Legislature of that State directed that a convention be held at Cambridge the following month, composed of delegates elected by the people of the various districts of Charlotte county of that part of Albany county lying north of the south line of Vermont prolonged to the Hudson, which convention should decide whether, and on what terms, those districts should be united to the State of Vermont.

"The long and deadly struggle of the Revolution, with its accompaniments of invasion, house-burning, and Indian outrage, had naturally developed a very bitter feeling among the people, especially on the frontiers, against everything of English name or origin. Even the name of Queen Charlotte was not agreeable to the inhabitants of Charlotte county, whose farms had been devastated by the troops of Queen Charlotte's husband. Still more unpleasant was the name of Tryon county, derived from the last British governor of New York, to the people of the Mohawk valley, where the work of burning and massacre had been carried on year after year by Tories and Indians in British employ.,

"Accordingly, on the second day of April, 1784, the Legislature passed an act changing the two names just mentioned. It was a model of brevity and precision, and, after the enacting clause, read as follows:

'From and after the passage of this act the county of Tryon shall be known by the name of Montgomery, and the county of Charlotte by the name of Washington.'

"Thus the most honored appellation known to Americans was conferred upon this county. The name was not as common then as now, and we believe this is the oldest 'Washington county' in the United States,--a venerable patriarch with nearly forty namesakes among counties, besides an almost countless host of towns, villages, and post-offices."

The Charlotte County web page is a part of NYGenWeb which is a part of the The USGenWeb Project.

The town of Sodus was formed in January of 1789. It comprises the northeast corner of the old "District of Sodus". The District of Sodus was made up of what are now the towns of Sodus, Lyons, Arcadia, Marion, Walworth, Ontario and Williamson.

The northern part of Sodus is mainly level inclining toward Lake Ontario. In the southern part of the town, the surface is considerably broken by ridges extending north to south, also known as drumlins. The division between these two areas is known as "The Ridge". The Ridge is an elevation extending across Wayne County and beyond, from east to west. The

elevation of the ridge (from 150 feet to 188 feet), its situation with reference to the lake and the soil, have led geologists to believe that it was the southern shore of Lake Ontario in the distant past.

The first documented settlement in the town of Sodus was in 1794 at Sodus Point. Capt. Charles Williamson, agent for the Pultney Estates,, arrived in Sodus Point with a group of laborers, surveyors and builders to create a settlement. Several houses, a tavern, a gristmill and a sawmill were built.

The first settler in what is now the village of Sodus was John Holcomb, who built a home there in 1809. The present village of Sodus was first used as a location for a town meeting in 1815 and has remained the center of the town since that time.

The town of Sodus is one of only two towns in Wayne County to ever experience a military battle within its borders. In the morning of June 19, 1813, during the War of 1812, the British attacked Sodus Point. The British seized the stores in the warehouses and burned the town. Only one building, a tavern, was spared. This building was spared because Asher Warner, who was severely wounded during the battle, was carried there by British soldiers. He died several hours later. One other man, Charles Terry, also died as a result of this attack. Terry, also wounded during the battle, made his way home. It was thought that he would recover, but after getting up from his bed and walking to the door, he caught cold and died a few days later.

A little known fact about the town of Sodus is that it is the birthplace of Arbor Day. In the year 1881, Edward C. Delano of Sodus Center wrote an article that was published in the Wayne County Alliance titled "Shade Trees". Mr. Delano urged that shade trees be planted in all the town's schoolyards. In that year he was elected Wayne County School Commissioner and worked tirelessly for this cause. It was, however, 1888 before the New York State Legislature proclaimed, officially, Arbor Day. The first Arbor Day circulars were sent out from Albany in the spring of 1889. Some of the trees planted in Sodus on that first Arbor Day still stand.

57. Arra C Ferguson U.E. "C" for "Cole"?

From Pat Cole: "This Indenture made in duplicate the sixteenth day of December in the year of our Lord one Thousand eight hundred and seventy two.

Between DANIEL FERGUSON of the Town of Burville in St Clair County in the State of Michigan, one of the United States of America Yeoman and ARRA C FERGUSON of the same place yeoman of the first part and John Huff of the Township of Athol in the County of Prince Edward and Province of Ontario, yeoman of the second part.

Whereas FARRINGTON FERGUSON late of the said township of Athol, deceased by his last will and Testament bearing date the tenth day of October AD 1842, devised the lands and premises hereinafter described to his son BARNEY FERGUSON, subject of the payment of the sum of fifty dollars to each of the said parties of the first part And where as the said party of the Second Part has become the owner of the said lands and premises and has agreed to pay to the said parties of the first part each the sum of fifty dollars being the amounts bequeathed to each of them in and by the said last will and Testament and that the said parties of the first part have agreed to convey all their and each of their interests in said lands and premises to the said party of the second part and also was"

From Pat Cole: Children of Arra C?: "1920 Census has Daniel D immigrated to US in 1860 & Arra Cole states he came in 1861

Arra C(ole) jr & Frances Sarah Smith, dau Jennie K b 1873 (she isn't at home in 1910 census but her children are living with Arra & Sarah) m. a Jones

also son Floyd Ferguson

possible Arra C was born 1846 Niagara on the Lake."

From Pat Cole: Berlin St Clair Michigan 1880

Harry C Ferguson	73m	Can	Farmer	father b NY	mother b NY
Catherine	68m		keeps house	NY	NY
Arthur	28	Can	Can		
Farrington	7	Mich	MI	MI	grandson
Daniel	78w	Can	NY	NY	

Arra Cole states he came to USA in 1861

57S. Catherine Pettit?

Catherine Elizabeth FERGUSON b: 8 MAR 1834 in Hallowell Township
Daniel Duncan FERGUSON b: 13 APR 1843 in Woodstock, Ontario, Canada
Arra Cole FERGUSON b: 1846 in Niagara, Ontario, Canada
Elizabeth Adelaide FERGUSON b: 1847 in Canada
Arthur R FERGUSON b: 1854 in Canada
Charlotte FERGUSON b: 1857 in Canada

58. Elizabeth Ferguson U.E.

I was looking through some old correspondence from John Aikens and came across this from an Orvil Dainard dated April 1974 :

"I will try to explain something I have learned concerning the old Peirson Property.... the property with the large stone house up from where he lives on the opposite side of the road was known now as the McKee Property composed land on both sides of the rd that goes to the water edge of South Bay. I have learned from Gerald Ackerman -- he is a year or 2 older than I am -- that his late grandfather, Thomas Welbanks who owned adjoining property in same area, showed Gerald where this grave was when he was a small boy. And it was down near the shore line at the bay....." (and rest is cut off the bottom of the page..... Maybe Dr Helen would have John's stuff somewhere and we could sometime see it?)

A letter from Dr A L Danard (no date) "This farm is on north side of South Bay. Has a large square farm house with a chimney at each end. Here he died after a fall while carrying a log for the grate fire. He slipped. The log fell on his chest. He died shortly afterward in the year 1817. He intended visiting his people in Germany that year."

(The present stone house has a chimney at each end. PDC)

John's letter of October 1976 "Orvil says that the road dividing the lot used to run to the Bay shore (private road) and that if Jacob ever built there, the buildings would be near the water, not on the present site -- I would judge the present building about 1840-50"

58S. Andrew Dainard

Gravestone at South Bay seems to read death at Nov 19 1871 at 79 years.

Andrew owned Jacob Dainard's lot 21, then lot 24.

In October 1834 Andrew sold the Original lot #6, south shore South Bay granted to Jacob (1802 Patent) to John Rose & Joseph Farrington.

Bought lot 24 from Andrew Minaker & wife Oct 10 1848. He sold this in July 1862 to William Lane. Then William Lane sold it to Rachel Dainard the same day.

August 1864 Andrew & Rachel Dainard sell 3 acres to Charles Boles.

Dec 1864 Andrew Dainard sells 8 acres to Barney Duetta.

1866 Rachel L Dainard sells 3-4 acres to Permilla Boles, 20 acres to Susan Ellen Dainard, 20 acres to Miranda Dainard, 20 acres to Delia Ann Dainard & 20 acres to Emily Dainard & daughter Margaret L.

Oct 1868 Charles Boles & wife sell 3 acres to Eleanor Dainard.

May 1869, (some instrument) between Eleanor Dainard and Mary Eleanor Dainard.

This is all very confusing because Andrew's son who is also named Andrew appears to have also married a Rachel (Zimmerman) ... so I don't know for sure who is who!!!! Because Permilia is d.o. Andrew D Jr & Mary Lear, I am wondering if Rachel Zimmerman = Rachel Lane and if Andrew Sr never remarried after Elizabeth Ferguson :(

A Patent for the 200 acres of Lot 9 in the 14th Concession of Chatham Township, County of Kent was issued on October 27, 1831 to Elizabeth Danard. Andrew and Elizabeth Danard convey this property to Bernard J. Danard, on June 30, 1834. Bernard J. Danard does same to David S. Danard on June 24, 1870 for just the 100 acres of the West of the lot. On September the 5th of 1872, David S. Deynard, takes out a mortgage from Thomas Bateman for \$300. Thos. Bateman was a neighbour on Lot 4 & 5, Concession 14, Chatham Twp. This is the first notation of a name change from Danard to Deynard.

Bernard Danard also conveys to Alfred H. Danard the East of Lot 9, Concession 14, Chatham Twp., on December 10, 1870.

1881

William H LANE Male English 50 Ontario Farmer C. Methodist
Ellen LANE W Female French 86 Ontario C. Methodist
Ann LANE Female English 54 Ontario C. Methodist
Owen LANE Male English 59 Ontario Labourer C. Methodist
Census Place Marysburgh South, Prince Edward, Ontario
Family History Library Film 1375873 NA Film Number C-13237 District 119 Sub-district F Division 1
Page Number 40 Household Number 199

1861 Marysburgh

Andrew Daynard 64m CW WM farmer/yeoman, Log House - 1 Story
Rachel 37m
Amelia 18
Susan E 15
Moranda 13
Delia A 11
Emurilla 7
Margaret 5
Benj 23

1871 South Marysburgh # 200

Andrew Danard 75w Ont WM Germ farmer
Ellen 23
Delia Ann 20
Emerilla 18
Margaret 14
Barney Duetta 28

59. Daniel Ferguson U.E.

Son of UE Dec 3 1835. OC Feb 11 1836. This would indicate his birth to be 1804-ish.
1861 census would indicate birth to be 1805-ish (age 56)

I have a photo of him c. 1870. Carpenter and joiner. Lived on the High Shore, near Fish Lake. Was visited by a young Uncle Ben (in the 1880's?) A Rachel Blakely aged 76 was with them in the 1851 census (or just next on the sheet?)

Don't know as yet whether this Daniel, son of Farrington, or the Daniel, son of Rozel was the one married to Drusilla File and had the listed issue. PDC.

Frpom Pat Cole: "part of Indenture 1962

This Indenture, made the twenty fourth day of May in the year of Our Lord One Thousand Eight Hundred and Sixty Seven Between DANIEL FERGUSON of the Township of Sophiasburgh in the County of Prince Edward, yeoman, deviser of FARRINGTON FERGUSON late of the township of Athol in said county, yeoman, deceased of the First Part: and John Harris Reynolds of the Township of Athol in the County aforesaid, yeoman of the second part Witnesseth that the said party of the first part, for and in consideration of the sum of twenty five dollars."

This in 1881 census: Don't know who it is...

R BISHOP REYNOLD M Male English 45 Ontario Carpenter Methodist Canada
MARY ANN REYNOLD M Female English 29 Ontario Methodist Canada
HILTON P REYNOLD Male English 2 Ontario Methodist Canada
DANIEL FERGUSON W Male English 81 Ontario Carpenter Methodist Canada

1881 Census Place Wellington, Prince Edward, Ontario

Family History Library Film 1375873 NA Film Number C-13237 District 119 Sub-district B Page Number 21 Household Number 125

60. Farrington Ferguson U.E.

OC Jan 22 1823. (I had estimated his birth as 1802 because of the OC date, but because there is a good possibility that

he may be the father of Sarah Ferguson Cronk, it is possible he was born much earlier. PDC.)

He (and his father both?) in the 2nd Regiment Prince Edward County Militia under Lt.Col. Owen Richards in 1822, aged 20 years ... so also 1802.

This may not be the proper spouse. (See also Eliza Jones)

See also: John Ferguson married Mindwell Tubbs, issue John & Mary.

60S. Mindwell Tubbs

Isaiah TUBBS was born about 1780. He was living before 1800 in Greenville, Greene Co., NY. He moved in 1800 to Prince Edward Co., Ontario, Canada. He served in the military in 1812 in Prince Edward Co., Ontario, Canada. He served as a private in the Prince Edward Corps of Militia during the war of 1812. He died in 1844 in Picton, Prince Edward Co., Ontario, Canada. His place of burial is unknown.

He was married to Rhoda SHEPARD on Aug 12 1795 in Presbyterian Church, Greenville, Green Co., NY. Rhoda SHEPARD was living before 1800 in Greenville, Greene Co., NY. She moved in 1800 to Prince Edward Co., Ontario, Canada. She was buried in Glenwood Cem., Picton, Prince Edward Co., Ontario, Canada.

Isaiah TUBBS and Rhoda SHEPARD had the following children:

- i. Phoebe TUBBS was born before 1800 in New York state.(756) She moved in 1800 to Prince Edward Co., Ontario, Canada.
- ii. Joseph TUBBS
- iii. William TUBBS.
- iv. Hiram TUBBS.
- v. Mindwell TUBBS.
- vi. Mary TUBBS
- vii. Matura TUBBS.
- viii. Isaiah TUBBS 2nd was born about 1833 in Canada. He died in 1844

61. Hester (Sarah?) Ferguson U.E.

Daughter of UE, Mar 21 1836.

1891 Athol

Wm Henry Huff 50m Ont Ont Ont Meth farmer

Patience 52m

Hester Jinks 77w US US

1901 Athol

Wm H Huff May 9 1841 60m Ont E Meth farmer

Patience Oct 6 1839 61m

Emily Nettlehip July 26 1887 13 Eng Emily from Eng 1895

Esther Jinks Aug 19 1813 87w This date would not seem to agree with the birthdate I have for Hester Ferguson. PDC

From Norman Cowan: "I am a great great great grandson of Farrington Ferguson and Elizabeth Cole (Cool). Their daughter, Hester, married Elijah Jinks. Their daughter, Abigail, married William James Cowan (from Co. Leitrim, Ireland) . Their son, Everett Nelson Cowan, was my paternal grandfather, born in the Cedars, in the old log cabin, near the Outlet, and near Cowan Road, where my cousin Charlie Cowan lives. Everett came to Rochester, NY, wher he met and married my grandmother, Anna Schmidt (Smith). Their only child, Everett Nelson Jr., is my father, and he lives in Punta Gorda, Fl. He is extremely interested in the family history. I am my father's oldest son. I have a half brother, but he doesn't seem interested in his 'roots'. I am seventy, and live with my wife, Rosa, who is a Honduran (Central America). We have a teenaged daughter, Nancy Jeanine Cowan, who is eighteen, a senior in high school, and still at home (which we're glad)! What ever info you have, please send me. Sincerely, 'Cousin' Norman Clarence Cowan 920 3rd Street S.#35 Hardin, MT 59034-2262 Tel.406-665-4073 or 406-665-4241"

The 1901 census has an Esther Jinks DOB 19 Aug 1813 "wife's mother, widow" PDC

...also:

8 Huff William N. M Head M Mar 9 1841 60
8 Huff Patience F Wife M Oct 6 1839 61
8 Kettlehip Emily F Domestic S Jul 26 1887 13
8 Jinks Esther F Mother W Aug 19 1813 87

Janet Edwards thinks that "Hester" may be "Sarah" who married Enoch Cronk as she has a petition saying that Sarah's father was Farrington and witnessed by Daniel Ferguson. RIN 4991

From Pat Cole:

HESTER FERGUSON (ELIZABETH2 COLE, DANIEL1) was born September 19, 1813 in Athol, and died March 23, 1911 in Athol. She married ELIJAH JINKS. He was born Abt. 1818, and died May 04, 1890 in Athol.

Notes for HESTER FERGUSON: Death registered Athol, Esther Jinks d March 23 1911 b Sept 19 1813 at Athol. Lived Gore or Block B.B. time of death, housewife, widowed father ? Ferguson b US mother not listed informant B E Dunham Salmon Point

Pat Cole has:

CATHERINE FERGUSON (ELIZABETH2 COLE, DANIEL1) was born Abt. 1818. She married ASHAHEL CRIPPEN.

1861 Athol
Ruben Reynolds 58m NYS WM farmer
Caroline 57m PrEd
Rhoda 30
John H 28 lab
Mary 21
Geo 21
Henry 17
Caroline 16
Elizabeth FERGUSON 93w
Cath GRIPPEN 73
Daniel Ferguson 56

Cripin, Ashahel 75w US WM Blacksmith

Children of CATHERINE FERGUSON and ASHAHEL CRIPPEN are:

- i. ORRY CRIPPEN, b. Abt. 1834, Marysburgh; m. MARY E STOUFFLES.

(Notes for ORRY CRIPPEN: House of Refuge)

Gripin Ory @ 75yr Jan 29 1908 S Marysburgh, bad management Ont, life Res.

Gripin, Julia Jan 29 1908 S Marysburgh bad management, Ont

- ii. PHOEBE JANE CRIPPEN, b. Abt. 1841; m. ALBERT C BISHOP, March 11, 1874.

=====

The following differs from what I have found over the years but I include it here for information. PDC.

Ancestors and Cousins of Graeme Norman and a lot of Bay of Quinte, Ontario folks

Entries: 51016 Updated: Sun Jan 4 22:07:23 2004 Contact: Doug Norman

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 1

1. Farrington Ferguson was born 1765 in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, and died 1843 in Hollowell Twp., Prince Edward Co, ON. He was the son of 2. Richard Ferguson and 3. Charlotte Rachel Farrington. He married Elizabeth Cole 1789-1792 in Prince Edward Co., ON, daughter of Daniel Cole and Maria Delong. She was born 16 Nov 1770 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, and died 4 Sep 1866 in Marysburgh Twp., Prince Edward Co., ON.

Children of Farrington Ferguson and Elizabeth Cole are:

- i. Barent Barney Ferguson was born 1789 in Hollowell Twp., Prince Edward Co, ON, and died in Hollowell Twp., Prince Edward Co, ON.

- ii. Mary Elizabeth Ferguson was born 1790 in Hollowell Twp., Prince Edward Co, ON, and died Nov 1867 in Cherry Valley, Athol Twp. Prince Edward Co., ON. She married Rowland Jackson. He was born 1784, and died 18 Jun 1869 in Cherry Valley, Athol Twp. Prince Edward Co., ON.

iii. Israel Ferguson was born Abt 1794 in Hallowell Twp., Prince Edward Co, ON, and died 27 Feb 1869 in Hallowell Twp., Prince Edward Co, ON. He married Rebecca Alley 21 Mar 1817 in Prince Edward Co., ON. She was born 1797 in Prince Edward Co., ON, and died Bef 1869 in Hallowell Twp., Prince Edward Co, ON.

iv. Rachel Ferguson was born 1794 in Hallowell Twp., Prince Edward Co, ON, and died 30 Sep 1860 in Green Point, Sophiasburg, Prince Edward Co., ON. She married Hezekiah Clark. He was born 18 Aug 1767 in Hartford, CT, and died 5 Jan 1835.

v. Patience Ferguson was born 1795 in Hallowell Twp., Prince Edward Co, ON, and died 19 Dec 1881 in Cherry Valley, Athol Twp. Prince Edward Co., ON. She married John Cole 4 Mar 1812 in Hallowell Twp., Prince Edward Co, ON. He was born Nov 1775, and died Jun 1861 in Cherry Valley, Athol Twp. Prince Edward Co., ON.

vi. Huldah Ferguson was born 1799 in Hallowell Twp., Prince Edward Co, ON. She married Ira Brown.

vii. Elizabeth Ferguson was born 1800 in Hallowell Twp., Prince Edward Co, ON, and died 1874. She married Andrew Dainard. He was born 1797 in Marysburgh Twp., Prince Edward Co., ON, and died Nov 1874 in Marysburgh Twp., Prince Edward Co., ON.

viii. Daniel Ferguson was born 1800 in Sophiasburgh Twp., Prince Edward Co., ON, and died Feb 1885 in Wellington, Prince Edward Co., ON. He married Druscille File. She was born 10 Jun 1815 in Wellington, Prince Edward Co., ON, and died 14 Oct 1866 in Wellington, Prince Edward Co., ON.

ix. Hester Ferguson was born 1801, and died Aft 1871. She married Elijah Jinks. He was born 1816 in Athol Twp., Prince Edward Co., ON, and died Aft 1871.

x. Farrington John Ferguson was born 1802 in Hallowell Twp., Prince Edward Co, ON, and died Abt 1865. He married Eliza A. Degroft.

xi. Sarah Ferguson was born Mar 1806 in Prince Edward Co., ON, and died May 1882 in Bencon Co., MN. She married Enoch Cronk. He was born 1779 in Big Island, Sophiasburgh Twp., Prince Edward Co., ON, and died 1840 in Big Island, Sophiasburgh Twp., Prince Edward Co., ON.

xii. Arra C. Ferguson was born 13 Sep 1806 in Hallowell Twp., Prince Edward Co, ON, and died 29 Mar 1892 in Berlin Twp., St. Clair Co., MI. He married Catherine Pettit. She was born 1 Oct 1810 in Hallowell Twp., Prince Edward Co, ON, and died 28 Mar 1887 in Berville, Berlin Twp., St. Clair Co. MI.

xiii. James C. Ferguson was born Abt 1807, and died Bef 1880. He married Charlotte Goodrich. She died 7 Apr 1880 in North Marysburgh, Prince Edward Co., ON.

xiv. Charlotte Ferguson was born 1811 in Prince Edward Co., ON, and died in Marysburgh Twp., Prince Edward Co., ON. She married Peter Dainard. He was born Jul 1806 in Prince Edward Co., ON, and died 10 Mar 1876 in ON.

xv. Catherine Ferguson was born 1818. She married Ashehel Crippen.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 2

2. Richard Ferguson was born 1723-1725 in Westchester Co., NY, and died Abt 1791 in Prince Edward Co., ON. He was the son of 4. Richard Ferguson and 5. Eleanor Green.

3. Charlotte Rachel Farrington was born Abt 1735 in Westchester Co., NY.

Children of Charlotte Rachel Farrington and Richard Ferguson are:

i. Phebe Ferguson was born 9 Sep 1759 in Dutchess Co, NY. She married John Hagerman.

ii. Isreal Ferguson was born 1761. He married Nancy Singleton.

iii. Richard Ferguson was born 23 Dec 1762 in Fort Edward, Albany Co., NY, and died 21 Jul 1842. He married Frederica Grant. He married Clariss Sherwood.

iv. Farrington Ferguson was born 1765 in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, and died 1843 in Hallowell Twp., Prince Edward Co, ON. He married Elizabeth Cole 1789-1792 in Prince Edward Co., ON, daughter of Daniel Cole and Maria Delong. She was born 16 Nov 1770 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, and died 4 Sep 1866 in Marysburgh Twp., Prince Edward Co., ON.

v. Millicent Ferguson was born 4 May 1766. She married Jacob Hoover 1789. She married Conrad Van Dusen 31 Jul 1791 in ON. He was born 1753.

vi. Arra Ferguson was born 23 Sep 1769 in Westchester Co., NY, and died 28 Feb 1853 in Picton, Prince Edward Co., ON. He married Catherine Shorts 7 Apr 1793 in Prince Edward Co., ON. She was born 1772, and died Abt 1861 in Prince Edward Co., ON.

vii. Rozel Ferguson was born 1775. He married Mary Pettit, daughter of Daniel Pettit and Elizabeth Platt. She was born Abt 1780.

viii. Elias Ferguson was born 10 May 1777 in Nine Partners, Dutchess Co., NY, and died 18 Jun 1833 in New Haven, Oswego Co., NY. He married Betsy Vicery.

ix. Rachel Ferguson was born Bef 1782 in Albany Co., NY, and died 1849 in Northumberland Co., ON. She married Richard Hare 20 Jun 1797. He was born Abt 1777.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 3

4. Richard Ferguson was born Bef 1698 in Westchester Co., NY, and died Abt 1767 in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY. He was the son of 8. Thomas Ferguson and 9. Mary Farrington.
5. Eleanor Green was born Abt 1704 in NY.

Children of Eleanor Green and Richard Ferguson are: i. John Ferguson was born Abt 1721.

2. ii. Richard Ferguson was born 1723-1725 in Westchester Co., NY, and died Abt 1791 in Prince Edward Co., ON. He married Charlotte Rachel Farrington. She was born Abt 1735 in Westchester Co., NY.
- iii. Farrington Ferguson was born Abt 1730 in Westchester Co., NY, and died Abt 1790 in Dutchess Co, NY. He married Rachel Green 18 Jul 1754 in Duchess Co., NY. She was born Abt 1735 in Prob Dutchess Co., NY.
- iv. Elijah Ferguson was born Abt 1730 in Dutchess Co, NY, and died Abt 1799 in Westchester Co., NY. He married Ruth Delong. She was born Bef 28 Sep 1737 in Fishkill, Dutchess Co., NY, and died 1818 in Starksboro, VT.
- v. Rachel Ferguson was born Abt 1734, and died 9 Jun 1811 in Beekman, Dutchess Co., NY. She married Arie Delong. He was born 1719, and died 20 Jan 1798.
- vi. Jonathan Ferguson was born Abt 1740 in Westchester Co., NY. He married Mary Young 17 Feb 1793 in Marysburgh Twp., Prince Edward Co., ON, daughter of Henry* Young and Mary* Lisjer. She was born 6 Oct 1770 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, and died Abt 1850 in Prince Edward Co., ON.

 Ahnentafel, Generation No. 4

8. Thomas Ferguson was born Bef 1665 in Stratford, CT, and died in Westchester Co., NY.
9. Mary Farrington was born Abt 1677 in Westchester Co., NY, and died in Westchester Co., NY.

Child of Mary Farrington and Thomas Ferguson is:4. i. Richard Ferguson was born Bef 1698 in Westchester Co., NY, and died Abt 1767 in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY. He married Eleanor Green Jul 1697. She was born Abt 1704 in NY.

61S. David? Crippen?

There was an Ashbel CRIPPEN, widower, at the home of John and Audrey (TUTTLE) GOLDSMITH aged 75, blacksmith, at the time of the 1861 census. Also there was Andrew TUTTLE aged 62, carpenter. There was a Catherine CRIPPEN with Elizabeth (COOL) FERGUSON in the 1861 census, aged 73. (Born 1788) She is possibly David's mother? Or sister?

In the PAO, there is a handwritten paper from Farrington Ferguson to Wm Steverson asking him to let David Crippen have 5s 3d worth of goods from his store and to charge it to himself, Farrington Ferguson, East Lake, Nov 11 1833.

008314-74

Albert C. BISHOP, 30, yeoman, Ontario, Hallowell,
 s/o Cadwell & Mary,
 married Phoebe Jane CRIPPEN, 33, Ontario, Hallowell,
 d/o Ashparlan & Catherine,
 witn: Richard V. & Mary A. CLEMENT both of Picton
 on Mar. 11, 1874 at Wesleyan Methodist Parsonage at Picton

61S. Elijah Jinks

From Pat Cole:

- i. PATIENCE JINKS, b. October 06, 1839; d. May 01, 1922, Salmon Point.
- ii. RICHARD JINKS, b. January 02, 1840, Athol.
- iii. RACHEL JINKS, b. February 09, 1840, Athol.
- iv. JUSTIN JINKS, b. Abt. 1844; m. JEMIMA HUTCHINSON; b. 1845, Wellington; d. May 13, 1921.
- v. CAROLYN JINKS, b. 1847.
- vi. ABIGAIL JINKS, b. Abt. 1849, Athol; d. March 06, 1907, Athol.
- vii. ELSIE ANN JINKS, b. June 05, 1850.
- viii. ARMSTRONG JINKS, b. 1853, Marysburgh.
- ix. PHOEBE ELIZABETH JINKS, b. Abt. August 29, 1855, Ontario; d. October 31, 1930, Athol.
- x. MATILDA JINKS, b. May 29, 1860, Athol; d. March 09, 1943, Athol.

From Norm Cowan: "My dad is Everett Nelson Cowan, whose father was also Everett Nelson Cowan. His parents were William James Cowan and Abigail Jinks. Abigail was the daughter of Elijah Jinks and Hester Ferguson. Hester was the

daughter of Farrington Ferguson AND Elizabeth Cole, daughter of Daniel Cole! You and I are at least fourth cousins! Contact Bob Presley (another fourth cousin) at : jarheadpresley@hotmail.com I sent him a whole bunch of info on my 'branch of the tree'. We have an interesting ancestry. I am seventy, born December 31,1931, in Rochester, NY. My wife, Rosa Alcira Cowan, was born in Honduras, Central America, December 24,1950. We have two children, Anthony Jose, also born in Honduras, on August 1,1976, and Nancy Jeanine, born in Key West, FL ,on November,23,1983. She graduates from high school in May. My mailing address is: Mr. Morman Clarence Cowan 920 3rd Street S. #35 Hardin, MT 59034-2262 My phone # is: 406-665-4073 or 406-665-4241 P.S. Bob Presley's mother was Catherine Ferguson, Elizabeth and Farrington's granddaughter. She married Lewis Presley, which according to Bob, was a relative of ELVIS PRESLEY. Bob has a daughter, Lisa Marie Presley, as does Elvis. So, apparently, that makes us at least, 'kissin cousins' to Elvis."

1861 Athol	
Elijah Jinks	45m Can NCM lab
Esther	48m
Richard	19
Patience	22
Rachel	21
Justus	17
Caroline	14
Abigail	12
Eley A	11
Armstrong	8
Phebe	6
Matilda	1

62. James Ferguson U.E.

I have a photo of him from the old Cole album dated May 11 1872 on the back.

1861 Census Marysburgh	
James Ferguson	53m UC WM farmer
Caty	51m
Lucy	29 bc 1832
F (male)	27 bc 1834
E (male)	26 bc 1835
C (male)	24 c1841
A (male)	20 c1843
G (male)	18 c1844
J (male)	17 c 1845
S (fem)	16 c 1846
D (male)	15 c 1847
R (male)	14 c 1848
E (fem)	13 c 1849
H (fem)	11 c1850
W (male)	10 c 1851
A (fem)	8 c1853
M A (fem)	6 c 1855

 (There is a James Ferguson died 1/7/1866 at 68/3/15. PDC)

From Pat Cole: "JAMES C FERGUSON was born October 02, 1797, and died 1866 in Hillier. He married CHARLOTTE GOODRICH. " (This wouldn't jive with my old photo in the Cole family album ... date on back & name look to be original and contemporary. PDC.)

63. Sarah Ferguson

She had attained the age of 21by Jan 1831 (see petition for land as Sarah Cronk)

There is a query on petition as to whether she is daughter of Farrington Ferguson SENIOR.

Daniel Ferguson was a witness on the petition.

From V posting on the internet: "Sarah Ferguson was born Mar 1806 in Prince Edward Co., ON, and died May 1882 in Bencon Co., MN. She married Enoch Cronk. He was born 1779 in Big Island, Sophiasburgh Twp., Prince Edward Co., ON, and died 1840 in Big Island, Sophiasburgh Twp., Prince Edward Co., ON."

64. Charlotte Ferguson U.E.

Photo. OC. September 28, 1832

1861 Marysburgh:

Peter Daynard	55m	CW NCM	farmer
Charlotte	50m		
Amaziah (m)	19		lab
Douglass	14		
Charlotte	12		
Milton A	10		
Irene	8		
Ellen	20m		of Athol
Jacob Dulmage	21m		

Children of CHARLOTTE FERGUSON and PETER DAINARD are:

- i. SARAH DAINARD.
- ii. HENRY DAINARD, b. 1831, Marysburgh; d. December 22, 1900.
- iii. PETER H. DAINARD, b. 1834, Marysburgh.
- iv. HESTER DAINARD.
- v. BENJAMIN DAINARD, b. Abt. 1835.
- vi. WALTER DAINARD, b. 1839, Athol; d. March 03, 1907, Home of son Herman's.
- vii. ELLEN JANE DAINARD, b. 1840, Marysburgh; m. ISAAC-JACOB JAMES DULMAGE, December 25, 1860; b. July 30, 1838, Marysburgh.

(Notes for ISAAC-JACOB JAMES DULMAGE:

Brighton, Northumberland Co 1881 pos same family

Jacob Dulmage	43m	Ont	CM lab
Ellen	41m		
Cylinthia	16		
Minnie	10		
Maud?	2)

- viii. AMARIRIAH DAINARD, b. 1842; m. ANNIE G BAILEY; b. Abt. 1843.
- ix. DOUGLAS CALVIN DAINARD, b. March 20, 1844, Prince Edward County; d. Sault Ste Marie.
- x. CHARLOTTE DAINARD, b. 1849.
- xi. MILTON A. DAINARD, b. 1851.
- xii. IRENE DAINARD, b. 1853.
- xiii. LUTHER DAINARD.

64S. Peter Dainard

1861:

Peter Daynard - Farmer - NC Methodist	55	-	Frame House - 1 Story
Charlotte Daynard	"		50
Amaziah Daynard - Labourer	"		19
Douglass Daynard	"		14
Charlott Daynard	"		12
Melton Daynard	"		10
Irena Daynard	"		8
Ellen Daynard (Athol)	"		20

"Mothers family -- Dainard:

Her father was Peter Dainard born in 1802 in PR. Ed. Co Ontario Canada. His ancestors, father German, mother French.

Her mother Charlotte Ferguson born in same county, no date of birth. Her ancestors were Scotch. An older relative, Captain Ferguson was one of Rogers Rangers.

They had thirteen children-consecutively-Henry, Peter, Sarah, Benny, Hester, Walter, Ellen, Amaziah, Douglas, Luther,

Charlotte, Irena and Milton. I only remember of seeing him but one time, when he was leaving for California and stopped to bid us good-by. He was the youngest and unmarried.
 I knew all the aunts and uncles. Ellen was my mother and all older than she eventually moved away. Uncle Douglas moved to Georgian Bay.
 My mother Ellen was born in 1841-married in 1860 and died in 1901.
 There were four girls in our family. Oldest daughter Lucretia married in 1878 to Charles Bullock, had two children, Harry and Leila - Mrs. W.B. Hubbard of Germansburg, N.J.
 Charlotte Cylinthia married George A Cooley in 1885. They have three children, Ethel, Harold and Minnie Louise.
 Minnie Louise , born 1866, died 1909.
 Maude born in 1878
married Bert Moir (deceased), married again Benjamin Amesbury.
 The Dainards were pioneers-cleared their own land, built their house and barns on virgin soil, had a large farm the rear of which bordered Lake Ontario.
 Having so large a family they made their own gillnets, caught fish for their table and always salted down a barrel of white fish for winter. At first they used oxen for farm work but later raised horses, also their own cattle, sheep and poultry. Each fall enough beef and pork was cured to carry them through and they made sausage, head cheese and crocks of lard. They raised their own sheep, sheared, washed and carded the wool themselves, spun it into yarn and knitted socks, stockings and mittens for all.
 They wove their own cloth-of wool, had a hand loom. The cloth was sent to the fuller, who fulled it to make everyday clothes for the boys, pressed it for dresses for the girls.
 A tailor came every year and stayed until she had made clothes for all the boys. The mother and girls made clothes for themselves.
 A shoemaker came once each year and made shoes for them all. Of course, as the country became settled and there were general stores they were able to give up some of their hard work.
 Since with only fifteen in the family they even had to take their turn in boarding the school teacher and they also made maple sugar every spring.
 Those were the happy days.
 Charlotte C. Cooley, born 1864"

65S. Ira Brown
 Of Hallowell.

66. Eleanor Ferguson U.E.

Married to _____ Cole then to John Dainard. Perhaps Lydia was daughter by previous marriage?
 (Wonder if the Cole she supposedly married was a brother of my John Cole who married Patience Ferguson???)

From Pat Cole: "died about October 26, 1870" "Will 183 Eleanor Dainard Marysburgh Oct 26 1870.
 exec. Nelson Dodge, & William Hazelton Lane, both of Marysburgh, widow of John Dainard.
 All real estate Part L 24 1st C of Black River to adopted dau Mary Eleanor Danard & her heirs. \$400 cash, household furniture & wearing apparel.
 Friend Barney Duetta \$400 for paying Dr bills, funeral expenses & suitable monument for grave.
 If dau should die by natural causes before marrying OR has heirs OR reaches age 18 things go to Barney Duetta"

Danard Eleanor 183 1868 1870 Testator Danard, Eleanor
 Danard John 183 1868 1870 Deceased Danard, Eleanor
 Danard Mary Elenor 183 1868 1870 Legatee Danard, Eleanor
 Duetta Barney 183 1868 1870 Legatee Danard, Eleanor

66S. John Dainard

Marge McArthur has his death AFTER 1861. (as per 1861 census)

Hallowell 1851
 John Danard 51m Can RC farmer
 Eleanor 50m
 Lydia Snider 24w
 John Danard 18
 John L Snider jr 26
 Matilda A 2
 1 male 18 killed by lightening

1861 Hallowell			
John Danard	60m	CW	WM farmer
Eleanor	59m		RC
John Snider	15		
Maron	13		WM
M.E. Danard	3		
John	24		

68S. John Tobey

From Bob Campbell: John Tobey d. 14 Sep 1828 in Adolphustown Tp. I got this from Pat Thompson.

76S. Phoebe Greely

Niece of Horace GREELY, (Journalist...."Go West, Young Man!")

77. James Yeoman VanDusen

Also resided Bruce County.
Farmer & local Methodist minister.

77S. Isabella Minaker

Married James VanDusen

80S. John Hare

Of Haldimand

1871 Ontario Census describes John as 54 years, Born: Ontario, Ethnic Origin: English, Religion: Wesleyan Methodist, Occupation: farmer, Prov: Ontario, Dist: Northumberland West - Haldimand, Div. 3. Film #C9984, p. 13.

From Return of the Officer of the Corps of Rangers Commanded by Lt. Col. John Butler: 1st Lt. John Hare: Nativity: Mohawk River, Time in Service to the Corps: 7 years. Formerly: Farmer's son.

83. Amelia Shorts Ferguson

Twin

Notes from Kate Cook:

3. AMELIA SHORTS (MILLY)6 FERGUSON (ARRA5, RICHARD4, RICHARD3, THOMAS2, JOHN1) was born November 27, 1803 in Hallowell Township, Prince Edward Co., Ontario, Canada, and died April 14, 1887 in Lawrence, Van Buren Co., Michigan. She married ISRAEL COOK Abt. 1833 in Picton, Prince Edward Co., Ontario, Canada, son of ZIBA COOK and LYDIA THOMAS. He was born October 20, 1804 in Whittingham, Windham Co., Vermont, and died September 20, 1867 in Pipestone, Berrien Co., Michigan.

Notes for AMELIA SHORTS (MILLY) FERGUSON:

Amelia Shorts (Milly) and Mary DeLong Ferguson were twin daughters.

Amelia's tombstone in Van Buren Co., MI supplied death date/location. Donna Cook Staggs

Charles Augustus (Amelia's grandson) told his granddaughter, Lois, that his grandmother lived in their attic prior to her death. Don't know why...Lois can't remember!

More About AMELIA SHORTS (MILLY) FERGUSON:

Baptism: December 11, 1803, Probable baptism date; often shown as birth-date; Picton, PE Co., Ontario, Canada

Burial: Hill Cemetery, Lawrence, Michigan

Census: 1870, Berrien Co., MI; Pipestone township; listed as Amema/Amenia

Fact: Headstone reads: Grandmother, 1803-1887

Fact2: A twin of Mary DeLong Ferguson

O C Land Grant: August 01, 1833, Prince Edward Co., Ontario, Canada
Source: The Settlers of the Beekman Patent, by F. Doherty, Sr.
Source2: Richard Ferguson, Loyalist Spy, by Rae M. Campbell
Source3: Cemetery Records for Lawrence Hill Cemetery, Van Buren Co., MI
Source4: VanDusen Family History, p. 621

Notes for ISRAEL COOK:

Israel Cook died at the age of 63 yrs/11 mos. His death record (GDIS-MI) records his occupation as FARMER.

More About ISRAEL COOK:

Burial: Pipestone, Berrien Co., Michigan
Cause of Death: Cholera Morbus
Census: 1840, Oswego Co., New York, E. Oswego Village
Census2: 1850, Oswego Co., New York, Volney
Census3: 1860, Oswego Co., New York, Volney
Fact: January 04, 1835, witnessed marriage of Darius Cook, along with brother, William Cook
Source: Donna Cook Staggs/Paw Paw, Michigan
Source2: Richard Ferguson, Loyalist Spy, by Rae M. Campbell

More About ISRAEL COOK and AMELIA FERGUSON:

Marriage: Abt. 1833, Picton, Prince Edward Co., Ontario, Canada
Source: Donna Cook Staggs/Paw Paw, Michigan

Children of AMELIA FERGUSON and ISRAEL COOK are:

i. TIRZAH ANN7 COOK, b. Abt. 1835, Picton, Prince Edward Co., Ontario; d. March 21, 1865, Lawrence, Van Buren Co., Michigan; m. GEORGE JOHNSTON, Michigan?

More About TIRZAH ANN COOK:

Burial: Old Pioneer Cemetery, Van Buren Co., Michigan
Source: Donna Staggs/Paw Paw, Michigan
Source2: Cemetery Records for Lawrence Old Pioneer Cemetery, Van Buren Co., MI

More About GEORGE JOHNSTON:

Source: Donna Cook Staggs/Paw Paw, Michigan

More About GEORGE JOHNSTON and TIRZAH COOK:

Marriage: Unknown, Michigan?
Source: Donna Staggs/Paw Paw, Michigan

ii. RICHARD FERGUSON COOK, b. April 08, 1838, Picton, Prince Edward Co., Ontario; d. March 28, 1896, Lawrence, Van Buren Co., Michigan.

iii. EMILY A. COOK, b. Abt. 1840, Either Prince Edward Co., Ontario or Volney, Oswego Co., New York; d. Abt. 1889, Lawrence, Van Buren Co., Michigan; m. JEREMIAH VANHORN, May 17, 1866, Berrien Springs, Berrien Co., Michigan; b. Unknown; d. Unknown.

More About EMILY A. COOK:

Burial: Hill Cemetery, Van Buren Co., Michigan
Fact: Headstone reads: Emily Cook AUNT
Source: Donna Staggs/Paw Paw, Michigan
Source2: Cemetery Records for Lawrence Hill Cemetery, Van Buren Co., MI

More About JEREMIAH VANHORN:

Military service: Co. A, 10th Michigan Infantry, Pvt., also 19th Mich. Inf., Union Army
Source: Civil War Pension Index; applied for by Electa/Elieta A. VanHorn
Source2: Donna Cook Staggs/Paw Paw, Michigan

More About JEREMIAH VANHORN and EMILY COOK:

Marriage: May 17, 1866, Berrien Springs, Berrien Co., Michigan
Source: Donna Staggs/Paw Paw, Michigan

iv. ARRA COOK, b. May 1844, Volney, Oswego Co., New York; d. March 13, 1901, Kalamazoo, Kalamazoo Co., Michigan; m. MARY BOISE, December 09, 1869, Holland, Ottawa Co., Michigan; b. Unknown, Michigan?; d. Unknown, Michigan?.

More About ARRA COOK:

Burial: Hill Cemetery, Lawrence, Van Buren Co., Michigan

Military service: Civil War with Union Army, 24th Michigan Infantry, Pvt.

Pension: January 10, 1875, By reason of insanity

Source: Donna Staggs/Paw Paw, Michigan

Source2: Cemetery Records for Lawrence Hill Cemetery, Van Buren Co., MI

More About MARY BOISE:

Burial: Michigan?

Source: Donna Cook Staggs/Paw Paw, Michigan

More About ARRA COOK and MARY BOISE:

Marriage: December 09, 1869, Holland, Ottawa Co., Michigan

Source: Donna Staggs/Paw Paw, Michigan

More notes and descendants saved on computer file "Descendants of Arra1 Richard2 Ferguson" PDC

84. Mary Delong Ferguson

Twin

CATHARINE FERGUSON Female Scottish 65 Ontario C. Methodist

MARY COLEMAN W Female Scottish 76 Ontario C. Methodist

1881 Census Place Picton, Prince Edward, Ontario

Family History Library Film 1375873 NA Film Number C-13237 District 119 Sub-district A Division 1

Page Number 47 Household Number 267

84S. John Coleman

Of Hallowell.

85. Richard Ferguson

Died Dec 2, 1852? Will dated Dec 4 1852. PDC

Son UE 31 Mar 1835. OC April 2 1835.

88. (boy) Ferguson

Died young.

89. Barbara Monk Ferguson

Daughter UE Aug 9 1842

90. Daniel Ferguson

Son of UE Dec 3 1835 OC April 12 1850.

Don't know as yet whether this Daniel, son of Rozel, or the Daniel, son of Farrington was the one married to Drusilla File and had the listed issue. PDC.

R BISHOP REYNOLD M Male English 45 Ontario Carpenter Methodist Canada

MARY ANN REYNOLD M Female English 29 Ontario Methodist Canada

HILTON P REYNOLD Male English 2 Ontario Methodist Canada

DANIEL FERGUSON W Male English 81 Ontario Carpenter Methodist Canada
1881 Census Place Wellington, Prince Edward, Ontario
Family History Library Film 1375873 NA Film Number C-13237 District 119 Sub-district B Page Number
21 Household Number 125

From John Schneider:

Daniel Ferguson Compact Disc #9 Pin #79846
Birth: 17 Sep 1801 Place: Prince Edward County, Ontario Death: 5 Feb 1885 Place:
Father: Rozel Ferguson Disc #9 Pin #79821 Marriage(s): Spouse: Drusilla File Disc #9 Pin #79847

James Corey FERGUSON b: 1 JAN 1841
Egerton Ryerson FERGUSON b: 11 APR 1843
Rachel Matilda FERGUSON b: 2 APR 1846 in Wellington
Eleanor Mary FERGUSON b: 26 OCT 1846 in Hallowell
Sarah Elizabeth FERGUSON b: 1 MAY 1849 Wellington
Mary Ann FERGUSON b: SEP 1850

90S. Drucilla File

This family's info from Janine Hardy in Sandy Utah. 1988.

This from LDS GEDCOM:

1851 Fredericksburgh has this:
File, John U. Farmer CW 43 M
File, Catherine do. do. 45 M
File, Eliza J. do. do. 22 S
File, Eley S. do. do. 14 S
File, Catherine M. do. do. 12 S
File, Charles I. Farmer Fred. 7 S
File, John A. Farmer Fred. 10 S
File, Edward F. do.. do. 3 S

91. Miles Ferguson

Of Ameliasburgh. Son of UE June 3 1839

Miles Ferguson and Ruth Ann Gillett, both of Ameliasburgh, 19 Feb 1840. Witnessed by Stephen Gillett, William McCan.

92. John H Ferguson

Of Hallowell

93. Jane Ferguson

Ogden Family of Clarke Twp. submitted by rwaitec568@rogers.com

We begin the Ogden family tree with RICHARD OGDEN born about 1770 in New York state. In 1797 he was living in Crahame Township on lot 31 concession 1. This is the area in which the village of Colborne is located. His wife was thought to have been Lucy Vibbert. They had five children. One son , Jonathan , began a stage coach line between York and Kingston. He later sold it to Wm. Weller and Jonathan moved to the U.S.A.

Another son was ORANGE MUNROW OGDEN. He was born about 1807 perhaps in Northumberland County. He married Jane Ferguson U.E. of Hallowell , Picton, Prince Edward County in 1832. She was the daughter of Rozel Ferguson U.E. In 1842 they were located in Clarke Township on lot 24 concession 4. They had a family of ten children.- John, Jacob, Miles, William, Eliza. , Jehiel , Albert, Martha , Sarah , Daniel. Jane died in 1879 and was buried in Orono Cemetery. Orange died in 1893 and was buried in Union Cemetery in Oshawa.

The fourth child of Jane and Orange was WILLIAM HENRY OGDEN born in 1839 in Clarke Township. He married

Martha Henry in 1858 and they lived in Clarke also. Martha was the daughter of James Henry and Agnes Johnson. William and Martha had eight children.-James, William, John, Joseph, Mary Jane, George, Herbert, Wilber. William Henry died in Pontiac , Michigan while visiting his daughter in 1928 and was buried in Orono Cemetery. Martha died in 1911 and was also buried in Orono Cemetery.

The third child of William and Martha was JOHN HENRY OGDEN born in 1865 in Clarke Township. He married Eliza Hoy daughter of Thomas Hoy and Charlotte Smart .They first lived in the Kendal area but then moved to Oshawa. They had five children.-Thomas,Wilber, Charlotte, William, Ormie. They later came back to Clarke and lived with their son

Wilber at lot 1 concession 3. John died in 1935 and Eliza died in 1957.Both were buried in Union Cemetery in Oshawa.

The second child of John and Eliza was JOHN WILBER OGDEN born in 1888 in Clarke Township. He married Emily Mills daughter of William Mills and Mary Ann Barraball of Bowmanville. In 1924 they moved from Oshawa to Clarke Township. They raised a family of seven children - Harold, Douglas, Marion, Gladys, Dorothy, Aileen and Jack. Two children ,Billy and Hazel Jean ,died while very young. Wilber died in 1967and Emily died in 1978. They were buried in Orono Cemetery,

THEIR FAMILY

HAROLD 1911-1962 married Dorothy Umphrey no family

DOUGLAS 1913-1987 married Helen Stone daughter Ruth Waite-m.Herbert Waite(deceased 2002) son Douglas Waite m.Susan Ryan Bailey , Jeremy, (deceased) Madison, Clancy, Dylan, Tayler

MARION 1915-1996 married Wilbert(Babe) Raby Bruce m. Anne McCreary daughter Samantha Raby Brian m. Diane Hewitt Melissa Raby Stephen Raby

GLADYS 1918 married Laverne Farrow no family

DOROTHY 1921 married Walter Clark Gordon m. Gail Glover Rodney, Stephen , Bradley and Cameron Ronald m. Shirley Edgar Jason , Travis and Darla Marilyn m. James Friar (divorced) James , Janet and Jeannie

AILEEN 1926 married Moreton Henderson Edward Henderson Janice m. Marc Durand Lucas and Emily

JACK 1929 married Jean Gardiner Marilyn m. Duncan Reid Neil and Kelsey Donald m.Carol Brazeau Ryan and Ian Julie

93S. Orange Munrow Ogden

"Hi Jan, haven't communicated for a long time. Just wanted to mention to you that you have Jane Ferguson born 1811 married to Orange O. Ogden. Orange's actual middle name was Munrow. It should read Orange M. Ogden. I know that it was listed in the Sons and Daughters of UEL as Orange O, but I know for sure that the middle initial was M, and not O. In fact Orange went by the name of Munrow. Take care and keep up the good work. John Schneider" Feb 12 2002

94. Jacob Ferguson

Of Hallowell and Thurlow. Son of UE Dec 1835

94S. Ann Eliza

Spouse of a Jacob Ferguson

Don't know who this is:

1881 Anna FERGUSON W Female German 64 Ontario Weaver Methodist Canada

Census Place Marysburgh South, Prince Edward, Ontario

Family History Library Film 1375873 NA Film Number C-13237 District 119 Sub-district F Division 1

Page Number 14 Household Number 60

there is this in 1901 Alnwick census:

56 Ferguson Eliza A F Head W Sep 19 1816 84

56 Ferguson George M Son S Sep 10 1846 54

95. Maria Ferguson

Daughter of UE Jan 9 1836

96S. John Brooks Sr

Of Hillier

98S. William Bell

Descendants of William Bell

1 William' "Col." BELL b: 12 Aug 1758 Co Tyrone Ire src: "Hist. of Prov. of ON" (reissue "Hist. of Sett. of U. C.") d: 28 Mar 1833 Thurlow Tp (Bell's Creek, E of Belleville?) src1: Queen's Archives, src2: Sharon Cadieux, src3: Dot Lewis

- +Rachael' HARE src: "Hist. of Prov. of ON" (reissue "Hist. of Sett. of U. C.") b: c. 1772 US src: 1851 census m: Aft. 1790 Hastings Co? d: Bef. Jun 1853 Thurlow Tp Hast Co src1: Queen's Archives, src2: Bill Smith, src3: Dot Lewis

-- 2 William Beatty BELL src: 1851 census b: c. 1795 ON src: 1851 census d: Aft. 1853 (See mother's notes) OR d. 1878 in Mi? src: Dot Lewis

----- +Henrietta? SILLS? src: Dot Lewis b: 1820 m: ??? (marriage uncertain) d: 1878

----- 3 Margaret? A.? BELL src: Dot Lewis b: 1837 d: 1946 (1846?) Burial: Victoria Cem Plainfield ON

----- 3 James? BELL src: Dot Lewis b: 1838

----- 3 Gilbert? BELL src: Dot Lewis b: 1840 d: 25 Aug 1915 MI

----- 3 Jacob? BELL src: Dot Lewis b: 10 Oct 1842 d: 10 Apr 1905

----- 3 John? BELL src: Dot Lewis b: 1843 d: 1917

----- 3 Thomas? BELL src: Dot Lewis b: 1845

----- 3 Annette? BELL src: Dot Lewis b: 1848

----- 3 Rachael? BELL src: Dot Lewis b: Jul 1850 d: 26 Dec 1928 Bay City MI

----- 3 Ruth? Ellen? BELL src: Dot Lewis b: 3 Dec 1853 d: 29 Aug 1890 Burial: Victoria Cem Plainfield ON

-- 2 Rachael Catharine BELL b: Bef. 19 Mar 1798 Mohawk Village Tyen Tp Hast Co src: "Anglican Registers" 1787-1814 d: Aft. 1881

----- +Jacob FORD src1: Queen's Archives, src2: Ancestry.com/RootsWeb b: 11 Apr 1793 Salisbury Herkimer NY d: 12 Feb 1865

----- 3 Helen S. FORD src: 1881 census b: c. 1821 Trenton ON d: 21 May 1914 Toronto ON

----- 3 Henry FORD src: Ancestry.com/RootsWeb b: Aft. 1821 src: Uncertain date

-- 2 Margaret Ann BELL src: V. Roy Beals b: 1 Feb 1800 Belleville ON src: Dot Lewis d: 17 Dec 1886 Belleville ON Burial: Belleville ON

----- +Joseph Peter HUYCK src1: Queen's Archives, src2: Dot Lewis b: 14 Mar 1793 Albany NY src1: Dot Lewis, src2: 1871 census m: 1820 src: Dot Lewis d: 29 Jan 1889 Belleville ON Burial: Belleville ON

----- 3 Rachel Marie HUYCK src: Dot Lewis b: 14 Jun 1820 Albany NY d: 1837

----- 3 Melissa M. HUYCK src: V. Roy Beals b: 12 Jul 1822 Hast Co d: 17 Jul 1892 Belleville ON Burial: Belleville ON

----- +WEESE b: c. 1822

----- 3 Matilda S. HUYCK src: Dot Lewis b: 21 Apr 1825 Albany NY src1: V. Roy Beals, src2: Dot Lewis

----- 3 Almira J. HUYCK src: Dot Lewis b: 26 Oct 1827 Hast Co

----- +John CAMPBELL src: V. Roy Beals b: c. 1825

----- 3 Isabella Ann HUYCK src: Ancestry.com/RootsWeb b: 28 Apr 1830 Hast Co ON d: 10 Jun 1906 NY

----- +Simeon CRYSDALE b: 15 May 1826 Hast Co ON m: 19 Nov 1851 src: "Marr. Regs of UC/CW" d: 5 Jul 1887 Red Creek Wayne Co NY src: V. Roy Beals

----- 3 Margaret Ann? HUYCK src: 1851 census b: c. 1833 d: Bef. 1886 src: Dot Lewis

----- 3 [1] Catherine Ann HUYCK src: Dot Lewis b: c. 1836 ON

----- +Charles PRETTY src: V. Roy Beals

----- *2nd Husband of [1] Catherine Ann HUYCK:

----- +John MILLER src: "Hast. & P. E. Cos Loy. Fams" b: c. 1839 m: 5 Nov 1860 (7 children in Bruce Co?) src: 1881 census

----- 3 Rachel HUYCK src: 1851 census b: c. 1839

----- 3 Helen A. HUYCK src1: 1851 census, src2: "Hast. & P. E. Cos Loy. Fams", src3: Dot Lewis b: 13 Feb 1842 Hast Co src: Dot Lewis d: 18 Jul 1919 Winnipeg MB Burial: Belleville ON

----- +Stephen VIVIAN src1: "Hast. & P. E. Cos Loy. Fams", src2: V. Roy Beals b: 10 Feb 1832 Cornwall Eng m: 19 Dec 1864 Hastings Co src: V. Roy Beals d: 29 Jul 1896 Hastings Co src: V. Roy Beals

----- 3 Sarah HUYCK src: 1851 census b: c. 1844 ON

-- 2 Stephen F. BELL src1: Queen's Archives, src2: "Men of U. C. Militia Rolls" vols 1 & 2 b: c. 1802 src1: "Men of U. C. Militia Rolls" vols 1 & 2, src2: "Hast. Co Militia" 1799-1899 d: Bef. Apr 1854 src: Queen's Archives

----- + m: (1 child only)

----- 3 Rachel Catherine "Black Mary" BELL b: 8 Apr 1829 Thurlow Tp Hast Co src: Mattie McCurdy d: 11 Jan 1904 Rawdon Tp C2L2 src: "ON Death Cert." Burial: Stirling ON Cem

----- +Gordon' MCCURDY b: 21 Feb 1823 Williamsburg ON m: 2 Jul 1849 Belleville ON src1: "Marr. Regs of UC/CW", src2: "ON Marr. Not. 1830-56" d: 28 Aug 1890 Huntingdon Tp Burial: Stirling ON Cem

[NOTE: THESE ARE THE PARENTS OF JONATHON BELL MCCURDY (1851) ABOVE]

-- 2 Sarah Maria BELL b: Bef. 30 Jan 1803 Thurlow Tp? Hat Co src1: "Marilyn Adams Research Centre" Ameliasburg, src2: Uncertain date

----- +Daniel PRINGLE src1: Sharon Cadieux, src2: "Len. & Add. Co Loy. Fams" b: 1798 m: Bef. 1833 d: 1900 (???)

----- 3 Sarah Jane PRINGLE src: "Len. & Add. Co Loy. Fams" b: 1831

----- +George Hoffnagel DAVEY b: Bef. 1807 m: 1845 d: Bef. 1881

----- 3 Janet PRINGLE b: 1837

----- 3 Henrietta PRINGLE src: "Len. & Add. Co Loy. Fams" b: c. 1842 Richmond Tp

----- +Nicholas VAN ALSTINE b: c. 1841 Fredericksburg Tp L&A Co m: 17 Jun 1865 L&A Co src: Mary Crandall's website

----- 3 Helen Amelia PRINGLE src: "Len. & Add. Co Loy. Fams" b: c. 1843 Napanee ON d: Aft. 1880

----- +Edward WALKER b: c. 1834 Dumfries Scot m: 20 Sep 1866 Napanee ON src: "Rev. John Scott's Pres. Marr. Reg." d: Aft. 1880 src: Uncertain date

----- 3 Charlotte Elizabeth PRINGLE src: "Len. & Add. Co Loy. Fams" b: c. 1846 Napanee ON

----- +Robert WEBSTER b: c. 1841 Napanee ON m: 16 Mar 1865 Napanee ON src: Mary Crandall's website

-- 2 Amelia Jane BELL src: Dot Lewis b: c. 1805 d: 23 Oct 1831 Haldimand ON src: "Death Not. of ON"

----- +John C. HOGABOOM' src: Dot Lewis

----- 3 Harriett HOGABOOM b: 1820 - 1830

----- 3 Helen HOGABOOM b: 1821 - 1831

----- +Simon? MACDONALD? m: c. 1845 src: Uncertain date d: Toronto ON?

-- 2 Mary Sophia BELL b: Bef. 17 Apr 1808 Thurlow Tp Hast Co src: "Marilyn Adams Research Centre" Ameliasburg d: Aft. 1893 Thomasburg? src: ""Quinte Persons Over 80 Years Old""

----- +George? EMERSON m: 6 Oct 1847 src: "Marr. Regs of UC/CW"

-- 2 [2] Julian S. Isabella BELL b: 6 Jun 1812 Thurlow Hast Co src: ""Quinte Persons Over 80 Years Old"" d: Aft. 1893 src: ""Quinte Persons Over 80 Years Old""

----- +MINDIFF m: Bef. 1833 d: Bef. 1835

-- *2nd Husband of [2] Julian S. Isabella BELL:

----- +William SAGER src: 1851 census b: 1804 Canada src1: Dot Lewis, src2: 1851 census m: 26 Nov 1835 Thurlow Tp Hast Co src: Dot Lewis d: 1879 src: ""Quinte Persons Over 80 Years Old""

----- 3 James Ferguson SAGER b: 25 Mar 1836 Thurlow Tp Hast Co src: Dot Lewis

----- +Adaline? ??? b: c. 1832 US src: Uncertain date

----- 3 William Bell SAGER src: Queen's Archives b: c. 1838 Thurlow Tp Hast Co d: 1881 - 1893 src1: 1881 census, src2: Queen's Archives

----- 3 Sophia SAGER b: c. 1840 Thurlow Tp Hast Co

----- 3 Julia SAGER b: c. 1842 Thurlow Tp Hast Co

----- 3 Rachael Catherine? SAGER b: c. 1844 Thurlow Tp Hast Co d: Aft. 1893

----- +Charles ADDISON b: c. 1843 ON d: Aft. 1893

----- 3 Martha SAGER b: c. 1848 Thurlow Tp Hast Co

-- 2 TOM b: 1809

99. Philemon Ferguson

31. CHARLES⁶ FERGUSON, (Farrington⁵, Richard⁴, Thomas³, John²-1), was probably born ca. 1765 and married Mary ____, perhaps DeLong. He lived in Beekman where he was listed on the 1790 census at 1-1-2 between Stephen Burtis and Baltus Harris. He probably died by 1800, and his presumed widow Mary Ferguson was in the 1800 Beekman census at 1-1-0-0-0 and 2-0-0-1-0 between Charles DeLong and Jeremiah Johnson. (Near Sylvan Lake). William Radcliff Jun. offered a \$20 reward for the capture of C. Ferguson who escaped from the DC prison on the evening of the 13th instant. (Feb. 1798). Ferguson was late of the town of Beekman, a farmer, and was in prison "because he was indicted by sundry indictments for having passed several counterfeit Notes on the bank of the United States. He was about 5' 10" high of a light complexion, light short hair, slender built. Has on a light colored coat and waistcoat, homespun overalls and boots. It is expected he rode off on a bay gelding about 15 hands high, thin in flesh. He is exceedingly fond of exchanging horses & racing & may probably be found at such places." [PJ 20 Feb. 1798]. On 14 Feb. 1798 Nelly Losee of Beekman, spinster, Elias DeLong and Nathan Myers were bound before the local court. Nelly Losee was charged with "aiding, assisting and affecting the escape of Charles Ferguson, a prisoner." [AD #14512]. Mary Ferguson was arrested for assisting her husband Charles escape indictment. He had passed four counterfeit notes on the bank of the US. [AD #14950]. Previously Isaac Weeks had posted surety for Charles Ferguson. [23 Jan. 1790, CP]. On 1 Sept. 1798 Mary Ferguson and Nelly Losee were indicted for assault and battery and pleaded not guilty. George Losee and Richard Delong were bound in appearance bonds of \$200. [Oyer & Terminer Court]. Charles Ferguson and Farrington Ferguson Jr. were subscribers to the horse protection society in Beekman in 1795.¹⁶⁵

Children: (As named in will of his mother Rachel Ferguson).

- i. Pileman. Philamon (sic) Ferguson, age 33, was on a Muster Roll at Hallowell of the 2nd Regiment of Prince Edward Militia in 1822. He was listed next to Ferrington Ferguson, age 20.¹⁶⁶ He was also in a Muster Roll of the 3rd Company in Northumberland 5 Dec. 1828 and was age 39. Other Fergusons in this Company were Jacob, age 19, John, age 30 and Richard, age 34. An Ira Ferguson, age 25, was in the 2nd Company, same year.¹⁶⁷
 - ii. John. A John Ferguson, age 23, was also in the 2nd Regiment at Prince Edward in 1822. He was in the Northumberland Militia in 1828, aged 30.
- =====

Our Corbeil Ancestors and Allied Families

Entries: 1850 Updated: Thu Jan 16 11:55:08 2003 Contact: Karin Corbeil Home Page: Our Corbeil Ancestors and Allied Families

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 1

1. Farrington FERGUSON was born 22 JUN 1831, and died 1920. He was the son of 2. Philomen FERGUSON and 3. Elizabeth PURDY. He married Jane JOHNSTON. She was born 22 AUG 1837, and died 1929.

Child of Farrington FERGUSON and Jane JOHNSTON is: i. John S. FERGUSON was born 2 MAY 1865. He married Henrietta ?. She was born 23 JAN 1865.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 2

2. Philomen FERGUSON was born 23 DEC 1787 in Canada, and died 26 FEB 1855. He was buried in Bowmanton Cemetery, Northumberland Co, Ont, CAN.

3. Elizabeth PURDY was born ABT. 1799 in New York, and died 24 SEP 1886 in Haldimand Twp, Northumberland Co, Ont, CAN. She was buried in Bowmanton Cemetery, Northumberland Co, Ont, CAN. She was the daughter of 6. Daniel PURDY and 7. Polly ?.

Children of Elizabeth PURDY and Philomen FERGUSON are:

- i. Maria FERGUSON was born ABT. 1827. She married Stephen SMITH 4 SEP 1849. He was born ABT. 1820.
 - ii. Belinda FERGUSON was born 4 MAY 1829 in Canada, and died 2 NOV 1898 in Osakis, Douglas Co., MN. She married Jacob BOWMAN 17 APR 1856 in Haldimand Twp, Northumberland Co, Ontario, CAN. He was born 4 DEC 1834 in Canada, and died 19 JUL 1909 in Osakis, Douglas Co., MN.
 - iii. Farrington FERGUSON was born 22 JUN 1831, and died 1920. He married Jane JOHNSTON. She was born 22 AUG 1837, and died 1929.
 - iv. Stephen FERGUSON was born ABT. 1836.
- =====

Philemon Ferguson

Birth: 23 DEC 1787 , Canada

Death: 26 FEB 1855 , Northumberland, Ontario

Burial: Bowmanton Cemetery, Northumberland, Ontario

Father: Charles Ferguson
Mother: Mary Delong

99S. Elizabeth Purdy

Philemon FERGUSON (AFN: 1046-HP6) Pedigree

Birth: 8 Feb 1831 Northumberland, On Death: 16 Dec 1863 Cramahe Twp, Northumberland, On

Burial: Red Cloud, Cemetery, Cramahe Twp, On

Father: John FERGUSON (AFN: 1046-GK6) Family

Mother: Belinda (Linda) PURDY (AFN: 1046-GLD)

Marriage(s): Spouse: Janie (AFN: 1046-HQD)

Marriage: Abt 1857, Northumberland, On
=====

Belinda (Linda) PURDY B: 1806 D: 11 Jun 1867

Cramahe Twp, Northumberland, On

M: 26 Dec 1825, Northumberland, On
=====

Philemon FERGUSON

Birth:

Christening:

Death: 26 FEB 1855

Burial:

Marriages: Spouse: Elizabeth OR Betsey PURDY Family

Marriage: 25 OCT 1825, Northumberland, Ontario

100. John Ferguson

A John Ferguson, age 23, was also in the 2nd Regiment at Prince Edward in 1822. He was in the Northumberland Militia in 1828, aged 30.

**(This contains material from many sources,
and should be used only as a guide to research.
If you use or post any of this material, please credit
The Database of Dr. Paul Douglas Cole, Kingston, Ontario.)**

**Please send errors, corrections and new information to
colebqp@kingston.net**